

Pali Text Society.

THE

MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.



EDITED BY

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

Bpa 6.  
Mah/str

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1891.

92/07  
D 5797

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 91.88.....

Date.....1.8.57.....

Call No. Pa 6.....

Mah/str



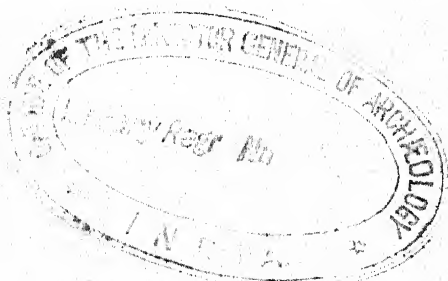
To .

ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.





## PREFACE.

---

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S<sub>1</sub>, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S<sub>2</sub>, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahañ  
Mahosadho va ñāṇena Jotiseṭṭhiva bhoginā  
Vessantaro va dānena hotu mayhām bhavābhaye  
ekassatidharo nekasahassānam pi ganthato  
ganthasatasahassam pi sūtamattena dhāraye  
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca  
vasā sīhassa pakkhita yathā kañcanapātiyā  
silālekhe va me niccam sutañ sabbañ na nāsaye  
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā  
dīghāyukā aññam<sup>†</sup> aññam piyā pappontu nibbutiñ  
siddhiñ.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalañ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpuram  
Indālayam hasantañ va Jambūḍipassa sikharam

---

<sup>†</sup> MS. aññammañ.

dhammañ carā tato raññā vaṃsānaṃ vaṃsamuttamā  
 rājarājābhimaḥitā jīnacakkābhijotana  
 sūrinā yena laddhabbaṃ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanaṃ  
 kavisiḥena saddoghamahāvīpinacārīnā  
 pamuṭṭhenānulekhānaṃ vilekhādelamissako  
 yo Bodhivaṃsābhimaṇo gandho so tena sādhuṇā  
 yassa mūlaṃ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito  
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'haṃ homi bhave bhave ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word  
 for word, S<sub>3</sub>, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-  
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.  
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṃse niṭṭhito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.  
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection  
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the  
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good  
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I  
 have followed in the main the tradition of S<sub>1</sub>. B and S<sub>2</sub>  
 are often in agreement when they differ from S<sub>1</sub>; but, on  
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently  
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of  
 their derivation from a common original. S<sub>3</sub> has occa-  
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S<sub>2</sub>  
 more closely than to S<sub>1</sub>. This last is the most carelessly  
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,  
*i* and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;  
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-  
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-  
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must  
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what  
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.  
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese *type*  
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be  
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the SumaṅgalaVilāsini (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the Bodhivaṁsa.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirāṇa Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of S<sub>1</sub>, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the Mahāvaṁsa; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the Mahāvaṁsa says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyaṁ samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the Samantapāsādikā. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the Kālingabodhi-jātaka; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long



description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgalavilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus:—

Dipavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭi-sambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gandhā ācariyehi visuṃ visuṃ katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā  
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhīro dhīrehi abhivaṇṇiyam—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows:—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasatthaMāgadhi-kagantho  
abhisambodhikathādibārasakathāsankalito — sakalavimala-



sāmaññaguṇaḡaṇābharaṇapatiṁḡḡitena suvisuddhasuḡa-  
tasāsanaḡbhāradhārinā Dāṭṡhānāḡamaḡhātherenaḡjjesitena  
satā vipulavisuddhasilāḡḡiḡaḡaṇaratanaratanākarāyaṁānena  
samantasatṡṡapārāvārapāragatena teṡṡitakābharaṇabhūtena  
Upatissatṡṡeravarena viracito.

So 'yaṁ neva tassa paṡṡibhāya vā lokiyeṡṡihānugatāya  
kathāya vā pabandhito — atha kho “jinasāsanaḡbharaṇa-  
bhūtehi pubḡācariyakesarihi Laṁkāvasīnam atṡṡhāya Siḡhala-  
bhāsāya ṡṡapitaṁ ” Mahābodhivaṁsaṁ sakaladesavāsīnaṁ  
subodhaṁ kurumānena tassa Bhagavato “desanāvacaṁa-  
mālānukūlaya ” nissesasattānaṁ mūlabhāsābhūṡāya Māḡa-  
dhābhidhānāya bhāsāya parivattentena viracito — ke pana  
te pubḡācariyasihā yehāyaṁ vaṁso Siḡhalabhāsāya ṡṡapito—  
tatiyasāḡḡitikaṡṡakena Moggaliputtatissābhidhānena catu-  
paṡṡisambhidenā tevijjena mahākhīṁāsavatṡṡherena imasmiṁ  
Laṁkāḡḡe Dasabalasāsanaḡotanatṡṡhaṁ pahitā Mahamaḡhiṁ-  
dādayo khīṁāsavatṡṡherā—teḡḡikathāṁ dhāṡṡito saḡḡitiparam-  
pārāyāḡatavācaṁāṁaggagabaṇena atṡṡhakathā viya dhāṡṡito  
—tasmā Sugatāḡamakathā yevāyaṁ na bāḡhirā ti veditabbā  
garukāṡṡabbā dhāṡṡetabbā ca.

Ayaṁ ca Māḡadhikaracāṁ ācariyaBuddhaghosatṡṡherassa  
Siḡhalatṡṡhakathāparivattanasadisā— so 'yaṁ Upatissatṡṡero  
vuddhajanam anugacchanto Buddhaghosācariyādayo anu-  
gato — ayaṁ ḡi racaṁā Samantapāsāḡikāḡḡatṡṡhakathā-  
kālassa accāsanaḡkāle katā viya khāyati—imasmiṁ pana  
Mahābodhivaṁse Buddhassa Bhagavato tipṡṡakapariyā-  
pannā dhammā nayaṁukhavasenāḡatā—tasmā pūjaniyena  
Garūṡācariyena imassa parikathānukūle pade gaḡetvā  
uttāṁikaṡṡontena vibḡajantena Dhammappadīpikā nāmena  
sogate pasādentena mahāraḡo ganṡṡo kato — aparā pi  
imassa gaṁṡṡhipadatṡṡadīpanī taṁ samakāle katā vattati —  
aparabhāḡe vimalamunindadhammabyākaraṁāḡḡiparipūṡa-  
paṁṡṡāsāḡarena silāḡḡinekaḡuṇaḡaṇābhāraṁavibhūṡitena  
Sarogāmaṁulamahātherenāyaṁ Mahābodhivaṁso Māḡa-  
dhikāya bhāsāya akovidānaṁ sukhaggahaṁadḡhāraṁatṡṡhāya  
punar api sabḡhāsāya parivattito — tato pi aparabhāḡe ito  
sāṡṡirekavassasatato pubbe SiriViraparakkamanarindasī-  
haraṁṡo kāle piṁḡapāṡṡikasaraṁaṁkarasaḡḡharāḡena budha-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputte-  
nāyaṃ padānupadikavyākhyānayaṇa Madhuratthappa-  
kāsinīṃ nāma vaṇṇanaṃ karontena sakabhāsāya parivattito  
— etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa gan-  
thassa Sihalanāṃ atthāvahatā sammā viññāyati — ayaṃ  
hi gantho aññesu Māgadhikaganthesu alabbhānīyehi  
dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesam  
ācariyānaṃ racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullāṃ  
Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadhikaracanaṃ iti Lāṅka-  
dīpikēhi ācariyehi garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto  
vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsu tāsu ācariyaparamparāsu  
paṭilikhantehi lekhakehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha  
katthaci visadisapāṭhavasena c' eva anucitapāṭhayanena  
ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāṭhatā pi dissanti — tasmā  
tāni parisodhetvā pāṭhakānaṃ dātukāmena Gāḷupuravāsīnā  
Jayatilakagunaratanaḥbhidhānena vinicchayādhikāriman-  
tinā ajjhesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissu  
SiriSumanāgalābhīdhānassa padhānasāṅghanāyakatthara-  
varassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitābhīdhānena bhik-  
khunā tassācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhitā-  
bhīdhānassa sudhāsassa ca upadese tathā tesāṃ sāhāyena  
saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi parissamena katā pi yattha katthaci  
pamāḍabbhamādivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā  
pi bhāveyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādāya  
paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ  
te muttim enti bhayato vividhā ca dukkhā,  
lābhāya tassa sugaṇassa nisinnakāle  
rukkho mahopakarāṇo py abhipūjaniyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately  
the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the  
Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dighanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dāṭṭhanāmena saṅ-  
ghattherena āyācītena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dātṭha (evidently identical with Dāthānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dighanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bodhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

*February, 1891.*

*CORRIGENDA.*

- P. 65, l. 7 for -pūritam *read* -pūritam  
P. 65, l. 25 for niṭṭhapetvā *read* niṭṭhāpetvā  
P. 66, l. 5 for viya *read* viya  
P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 for arāṇam, arāṇam *read* arānam, aranam  
P. 67, l. 26 *read* vaggu ca rajaniyo  
P. 68, note 9 for phandā° etc. *read* B phandā° ; ? *read* odhāpaya°  
P. 69, l. 10 *read* na hi  
P. 69, l. 20 for -keneva *read* ken' eva  
P. 70, l. 23 for -paṭimaṇḍitena *read* -paṭimaṇḍitena  
P. 125, l. 10 for mahāmucalinda° *read* mahāmucala°  
P. 125, note 9 for S<sub>1,2</sub> etc. *read* B mahāmucalinda°  
P. 125, note 10 *dele* *read* mahamba°

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

## Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā  
Patto sabbaññutaṃ Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādapaṇi.  
Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe  
Puññaṃ tassānubhāvena bhettvā<sup>1</sup> sabbe upaddave,  
Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsya Satthuno  
Pubbe Sihlabhāsya ṭhitaṃ vuddhajanānugo<sup>2</sup> ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharanabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi  
Laṅkāvēsīnam atthāya Sihlabhāsya ṭhapitam Mahābo-  
dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa<sup>3</sup> desavāsīnaṃ subodhiṃ<sup>4</sup>  
karonto, sabbajantūnam mūlabhāsya Māgadha<sup>5</sup> bhiddhānāya  
Dasabalassa desanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto  
api nāma sādhujaṇam paritoseyyam, evaṃ ca sati,

Ken' atthena mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?  
Kiṃ sādhiṇī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatitṭhita ti?

Ete pañca mahāpaṇihā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'  
atthena mahābodhi?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu  
ñāṇaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkho pi bodhi  
tveva nāmaṃ labhīti<sup>6</sup>, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato  
bodhiṇi vā mahati ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-  
marāsuranarindanāgindehīti vā mahābodhiṇi evaṃ vacan-  
attho datṭhabbo.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> hetvā

<sup>2</sup> B buddha-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> asesā-

<sup>4</sup> B subodhiṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sup>1</sup> B Magadhā-

<sup>6</sup> B labhati

<sup>7</sup> B veditabbo



“Kassa sambandhiniti?” Yo dayāsīṭalamānaso paññāvāso eko mahāpuriso, ito ‘titānaṃ kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake lokiya lokuttara-sampadākara<sup>1</sup> buddhapacceka buddhaaggasāvaka<sup>2</sup> mahāsāvaka-kacakkavattinarāsabhādhāravarajambudipe amaragaṇasa-disajanākiṇṇatāya Amaravatitī laddhābhidhānāya amara-vatīyā rājadhāniyā<sup>3</sup> sakalaloka-pūjite Kamalāsana-sūnukule paramasukhumamedho Sumedho nāma<sup>4</sup> sukumāro kumāro<sup>5</sup> hutvā, vasantakantimadditavilāso vedasāgarapārāgo sakalalālācariyābhāvaṃ upagato garucarapaṇāricariyāvasāne vivatādvārāni ratanakosasaṃhassāni disvā, “Aho mama pitupitāmāhādayo mahantaṃ dhananicayaṃ<sup>6</sup> katvā paralokaṃ gacchantā etesaṃ māsakaṃ pi n’evādāya gaminīsūti,” saṃvegā upayāto, “Mayā paṇ’ imaṃ dhanasāraṃ ga-hetvā gantūṃ yuttā ti,” nagare bheriṃ carāpetvā, turīya-nādagandhena upagataṃ nara-bhama-raṇaṃ ratana-ma-karaṇa-dappavāhena sattāhaṃ santappetvā, dānātuhinaṇi-pātenāpi akata-parikkhayaṃ ratana-kamalasaṇḍaṇi disvā, sabbassa sajanaparijaṇassa rudato<sup>7</sup> dahanapaṇigatā viya kuṇḍaro vanagahaṇā gehā nikkhamitvā, ketakāsoka tilaka-campakādineka-vikakakusumaṇi karapaṇi-ma-lata-ru-saṇḍa-ma-ṇḍitaṃ migataraṅga<sup>8</sup> nāgavyagghādi-parimita-catu-pādaka-dambakānucariṭaṃ kuracakora<sup>9</sup> mayūra-bhīṇkāra-disakun-taṇṭa-kūjitaṃ devadāna-vasiddhavi-jjādhara-dīna-nābhūta-sa-taṇṭa-nisevitaṃ<sup>10</sup> marakata-raja-ta-kaṇa-kapha-li-kādi-vidha-si-khara<sup>11</sup> sa-ta-sa-mu-jja-laṃ neka-nāka-nāya-kaṇi-kāya-kāmi-ni-ku-ca-kala-sa-lu-ṭi-ta-va-na-sa-ra-sa-ha-sa-sū-pa-sa-bhi-taṃ hi-ma-dha-raṇa-dha-rā-bha-raṇa-bhūtaṃ si-si-ra-si-ka-rā-sā-ra-ni-jja-ha-ra-sa-ta-sa-ha-sa-ra-maṇi-yaṃ a-neka-vidha-ra-ta-nā-ka-raṃ su-ra-kiṇṇa-ra-nā-ga-ra-ṅga-maṇḍa-laṃ hi-ma-vaṇ-taṃ a-jja-bha-ga-hetvā, kapa-pā-da-pa-pa-lā-va-pā-ta-lā-pā-da-ta-lo<sup>12</sup> ka-ma-la-ko-ma-la-ka-ro ma-no-si-lā-paṇi-ka-piṇi-

<sup>1</sup> B - sampadādhāra- <sup>2</sup> B omits buddhasāvaka mahāsāvaka-

<sup>3</sup> B rājadhāniyā <sup>4</sup> B Sumedho nāma nāmena

<sup>5</sup> B omits kumāro <sup>6</sup> B -sanniccayaṃ

<sup>7</sup> B durato <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -turaga- <sup>9</sup> B -caṅkura-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -satanisevitaṃ; S<sub>2</sub> -sannisevitaṃ <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sikhara-

<sup>12</sup> B -pallavapādatalakamala-



galena sarīralāvaṇṇena limpento<sup>1</sup> viya, vanagahanāṃ  
 vikacanayanāṃsujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-  
 hassasañchāditāṃ saradasamayāsobhāṃ dassento viya,  
 vanabhūmiṃ nivāsabhūmiṃ olokeno vanagajamada-  
 jalasekasāṃvaḍḍhitavikasitapupphasurabhīpādapam assa-  
 mapadaṃ disvā, pavālavaṇṇacchadanāṃ rajatajjūti-  
 setabhittim indanilamaṇikiraṇaviracitam iva rammabhū-  
 miṃ suphassitavātapānadvārāṃ<sup>2</sup> kosiyadattiyāṃ vaṇṇa-  
 sālinim<sup>3</sup> paṇṇasālam pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcitvā,  
 bandhujīvakakusumadaladāmasannibhāṃ rattavākacīraṃ<sup>4</sup>  
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesāṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇāṃ  
 vākacīraṃ<sup>5</sup> paridahitvā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam<sup>6</sup>  
 ajinadīpicammam ekaṃsaṃ katvā, jatāmaṇḍalaṃ ban-  
 dhitvā, tivaṇkaṃ khārikājam aṃse katvā, komalaṅguli-  
 dalanikarena rattuppaleneva karatalena kattaradaṇḍaṃ  
 gaḥetvā, nalinayonivimānaramaṇīyāya paṇṇasālāya Brah-  
 malīlāya nikkhamitvā, mudusiniddhamatta<sup>7</sup> samatalaseta-  
 vippakīṇapulinam mahācaṇkamam abhiruṇha,<sup>8</sup> caraṇaka-  
 malamālāya pulinajalatalam alaṇkaronto katipayavāre caṇ-  
 kamitvā, attano vilāsam oloketvā, amatarasadhārūparamparā-  
 bhisittagatto viya saṇjātapītipāmojjo taṃ vikkhambhetvā:  
 “Manoratho me matthakam patto, sobhati vata me paḥ-  
 bajjā, chinnam me gihibandhanāṃ, sosāpito kāmapaṇko,  
 saṅkhipitāṃ saṃsāravattāṃ, nipphāditāṃ nekkhammāṃ,  
 karissāmi samāpadhammāṃ, labhissāmi samāpaphalaṃ ti.”  
 Jātussāho khārikājam otāretvā, caṇkamanakotīyam mugga-  
 vaṇṇasilāpatte nisīditvā, vanadevatānaṃ mananayanāṃ  
 vilumpanto divasabhāgaṃ vitināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-  
 dhārīṇi<sup>9</sup> raṃsimālīni kamalīnikāmuke<sup>10</sup> attham upayāte  
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuravānūsārīṇi mandamandam  
 Mandākinīhaṃse va samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam  
 paṇṇasālam<sup>11</sup> pavisitvā, niddārajanīkarakiraṇena mukulita<sup>12</sup>-

<sup>1</sup> B limpanto<sup>2</sup> B suphusita-<sup>3</sup> B -pālīniṃ<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -cīvaraṃ ; B rattavaravāka-<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -cīvaraṃ<sup>6</sup> B -santhāra-<sup>7</sup> B -mattha-<sup>8</sup> B -āruṇha<sup>9</sup> B aruṇataratapadhārīni<sup>10</sup> B kamalīnisāmīke<sup>11</sup> B paṇṇasālāyaṃ<sup>12</sup> B makulita-

nettapaṅkajo sariradarathaṃ vinodetvā, paccūse niddāpaga-  
masahassaraṃsinā vikaṣitanayanambujo sakavanagahana-  
gamanam paccavekkhamāno: "Aham pana suvaṇṇavalaya-  
nūpurādisaṅghaṭṭanaddhanisaṃhitamadhurahasitakathita-  
gehajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhavabhāsuraṃ suravarabha-  
vanākāramahāgāraṃ<sup>1</sup> tīṇalavam iva paricajjitvā tapova-  
nam pavitṭho<sup>2</sup> smi, idha pana me paṇṇasālaya<sup>3</sup> vāso dutiyo  
gharāvāso viya hoti handāhaṃ dumamūle yeva vaseyyan-  
ti." Paṇṇasālam pajahitvā, rukkhāmūlam<sup>4</sup> upagantvā  
dhañṇavikatim pahāya, pavattaphalabhojano sayanam  
pahāya, thānagamanāsane h'eva rattindivaṃ saṃharanto  
kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ katvā, aṭṭhasamāpatti<sup>5</sup> phalasukhena  
abhiññāyo sattāhabbhantare yeva nibbattetvā, madhupa-  
ṭalam pavitṭhabhamaro viya madhurarasena<sup>6</sup> samāpatti-  
sukheneva yāpento vītināmeti.

Tadā mohandhakārābhidūro<sup>7</sup> Dhammadīpaṅkaro Dī-  
paṅkaro nāma sakkalalokasaṅkaro<sup>8</sup> anuttaro sammāsa-  
mbuddho pubbabhāge yeva anappakappakoṭisatasahassesu  
pāramiyo pūretvā, Rammavatinagare Sudevarājakule Sume-  
dhādeviyā<sup>9</sup> kucchiyam paṭisandhiṃ<sup>10</sup> gaheṭvā, ghanarājito  
punnacando viya mātukucchito nikkhamitvā, sihanādaṃ  
naditvā, haṃsakoṭīcamayūrābhidhānesu tisu pāsādesu nāṭak-  
itthisatasahassena<sup>11</sup> paricariyamāno dasavassasahassāni  
agāramajjhe vasitvā, Padumābhidhānāya aggamaheṣiyā kuc-  
chito Usabhakkhandhābhidhāne putte jāte jarājinnavyādhi-  
matapabbajite<sup>12</sup> disvā, alaṅkatahatthikkhandhavaragato  
caturāsītisahassakarivarārohakena rājalokena<sup>13</sup> mahatā ca  
balakāyena parivuto mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamma  
pabbajitvā, anupabbajitāya purisakoṭiyā parivuto dasamāse  
mahā<sup>14</sup> padhānacariyaṃ caritvā, aññatarapuravāsihi<sup>15</sup> din-

<sup>1</sup> B -bhavanākāraṃ mamāgāraṃ <sup>2</sup> B paṇṇasālayaṃ

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dumamūlam eva; B rukkhāmūle

<sup>4</sup> S<sup>1</sup> S<sup>2</sup> samāpatti abhiññāyo <sup>5</sup> S<sup>1</sup> S<sup>2</sup> madhurasena

<sup>6</sup> B mohandhakāravinudo

<sup>7</sup> B sakkalalokapamukhaṅkaro <sup>8</sup> B Sumedhānāma

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paṭisandhiyaṃ <sup>10</sup> B -sahassehi <sup>11</sup> B -pabbajitaṃ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> rājalahakena; B rājakulena <sup>13</sup> S<sup>1</sup> S<sup>2</sup> omī mahā-

<sup>14</sup> S<sup>1</sup> -puravāsiyābhi; S<sup>2</sup> -puravāsiyā

nañ dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālavana divāvihāraṃ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamuṭṭhiyo ga-  
hetvā, pippalī<sup>1</sup>rukkhamūle abhisambujjhivā, Sunandārāme  
Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvīhi  
aggasāvakehi saddhiṃ niccakālaṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasata-  
sahasseehi parivuto Sāgatenā yatinā upatṭhiyamāno Nan-  
dāya<sup>2</sup> Sunandāyāti dvīhi aggasāvīkāhi adhiगतasāsano<sup>3</sup>  
anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kile-  
saggisantattaṃ sabbajanamānaṃ Dhammakathāmātara-  
sadhārāya sitibhāvaṃ<sup>4</sup> janento Sudassanamahāvīhāre  
viharati.

Tasmiṃ kāle tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso<sup>5</sup> udite bhuvana-  
sekhare udayācalacūlāmaṇibhūte aruṇataruṇaramsipuras-  
sare virocane uttara<sup>6</sup>Himavantaṃ gantukāmo abhiññā-  
pādakaṃ<sup>7</sup> catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kā-  
yena suvaṇṇapaṇaso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nīla-  
bare thirataravijjullilāya gacchanto Rāmaṇavatinagara-  
vāsino<sup>8</sup> mahādānaṃ sajjetvā, Tusitapuram<sup>9</sup> viya nagaram  
alaṅkaritvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ devin-  
dassa Sudassanamahāvīthim avahasantaṃ<sup>10</sup> iva alaṅka-  
rantaṃ disvā : “ Kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ ti ? ” cintento, cak-  
kavattinarapatisāvaṇapāsapaṇigalitaratanakuṇḍalam iva ga-  
ganatalato otaritvā, Bhagavato gāmaṇamaggaṃ<sup>11</sup> maṅga-  
lapataheneva pūrayantā<sup>12</sup> dasadisaṃ sareṇa bhadantā<sup>13</sup>  
haṭṭhatuṭṭhā<sup>14</sup> : “ Kass’ imam paramaruciradassaniyam<sup>15</sup>  
maggam alaṅkarothāti ? ” pucchitvā : “ Dīpaṅkaramuni-  
varassāti,” sutvā, pītiparipunnakāyo : “ Aho me<sup>16</sup> idhāga-  
manaṃ svāgamanam, aparimitakappakoṭṭasatasahassee<sup>17</sup> pi

<sup>1</sup> B pippali-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Nandā Sunandā

<sup>3</sup> B samadhiḡata°

<sup>4</sup> B sitabhāvaṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sup>1</sup> Sumedho

<sup>6</sup> B uttaratamaṇṭhaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> abhiññāpādakaṃ jhānaṃ B abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> Rāmaṇagaravāsīhi

<sup>9</sup> B devapuram iva

<sup>10</sup> S<sup>1</sup> vāhantaṃ ; S<sup>2</sup> apahasantaṃ iva

<sup>11</sup> S<sup>2</sup> omits maggaṃ <sup>12</sup> MSS. pūrayanto <sup>13</sup> B pharanto

<sup>14</sup> B haṭṭhatuṭṭho

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paramaruciradassanaṃ

<sup>16</sup> B S<sub>1</sub> mama

<sup>17</sup> S<sup>1</sup> -sahasseehi

dullabhuppattisattuttamassa dassanañ vacanasavanañ ca lacchāmiti," cintetvā, "imehi asadisayasalābhehi saddhim maggañ sodhetvā, mayhañ saggāpavaggamaggañ sodhessā<sup>1</sup>-mīti."<sup>2</sup> Ekam okāsañ yācitvā, nikuñjagambhirañ sisira-nīrapūritañ kandarantarañ labhitvā : "Sace'ham iddhiyā<sup>3</sup> suranandanandane<sup>4</sup> vikaṣitapārijāta<sup>5</sup> kakusumāni vā uragapure vividharāgaratanāni vā āharitvā, kandaraṇ<sup>6</sup>taram alaṅkareyyaṃ so hi me kāyapāricariyā viya na parito<sup>7</sup>saṇaṃ karissatīti." Navanalinadalakomalena karatalayugalena paṇsum āharitvāna,<sup>8</sup> tasmim pakkhipanto<sup>9</sup> Dīpaṅkaralo-kanāthañ sunivatthañ supārutañ santindriyañ santamā-nasañ lakkhaṇānuvyañjanappabhāsampannañ chabbappa-buddharaṇsiyo vissajjentam ariyagaṇaparivutam alaṅkata-maggaṇapāṇṇaṃ devamanussehi<sup>10</sup> pūjijamānañ disvā, paramapītipasāda<sup>11</sup> punṇahadayo : "Vaṭume me<sup>12</sup> anīṭṭhite yeva sugato anuppatto ; ajja<sup>13</sup> mayā imassa suphullakama-lalocanassa jīvitapariccāgañ kātuṃ vaṭṭati ; ayam pakati-nimmalo kalale anakkamitvā saha sāvakehi kanakaphala-kasetuṃ viya mama pīṭṭhim maddamāno gacchatu ; taṃ tassa me bhavissati dīgharattañ hitāya sukhāyāti." Vika-canayanakuvalayavanakutūhalākulālikulaniibbisese nīla-kutilakese mocetvā, jaṭājinavākacivarāni<sup>14</sup> kaṇhakaddame pattharitvā, bahuvīdhasarāgasāṅkilesa<sup>15</sup> makaragaṇālayassa anekamukhopagatasakalavipuladukkhasalilloghapuṇṇassa anantapārassa saṃsārasāgarassa samuttaraṇāya sakalabhuvanamaṇḍalassa setubhūto<sup>16</sup> setubhūtassa Dīpaṅkaradasa-balassāpi avakujjo hutvā, sampannābhinihāro kalalapīṭṭhe nipaṇṇi.

Nipanno pana so mahāpuriso vibuddhapuṇḍarikalocanāni

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sādheṣṣāmīti

<sup>2</sup> B inserts ca

<sup>3</sup> S<sup>2</sup> mahiddhiyā

<sup>4</sup> B -nandanandane

<sup>5</sup> S<sup>1</sup> pārijāta- ; S<sup>2</sup> parijāta- ; B pārichattakaku<sup>o</sup>

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> kandaram

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> paritosāṃ

<sup>8</sup> B āharitvā

<sup>9</sup> B pakkhipento

<sup>10</sup> B devagaṇa<sup>o</sup>

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -āpuṇṇa- ; B -paripuṇṇa-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omīti me

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> atasvājja

<sup>14</sup> B cīrāni

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -sarabhasakilesa-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omīti setubhūto ; S<sub>2</sub> omīti setubhūtassa



ummiletvā, oloken-to tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhasirīm disvā, paññākaññāya codito : “Yan nūnāham anekādinavaṃ saṃsāram pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyan ti?” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇiyā āyācitahadayo evaṃ paṇitāmatapaṭivedho atimadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhivā, ghanataratimiragabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjanasādiso, “Mādisse sati matī<sup>1</sup> sutidhitisamādhisampanne vīrapurise ekākini saṃsārajalānidhinimuggasattakāyaṃ pahāya nibbānathalam<sup>2</sup> abhirūlhe ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamānassa asaraṇibhūtaṃ lokassa<sup>3</sup> patitthaṃ kātum samattho bhavissati; sabbaññutam paṇa patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsārakantārā tāretvā<sup>4</sup> nibbānanagaram pavesissāmīti,” sāvakaññāṇābhimukhamānasaṃ sabbaññutaññāṇābhimukhaṃ akāsi.

Dipaṅkaranarāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇāśūgarassa ussisake<sup>5</sup> thatvā, kanakapāsāde maṇisīhapañjaram ugghātento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni locanāni ummiletvā oloken-to taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, veditādhīppāyo tassa anāgataṃ jātīpariyantaṃ anāgatasaññāyena oloketvā, thitako<sup>6</sup> va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañjughosaṃ nicchāretvā : “Passatha bho<sup>7</sup> tumhe bhikkhave imam mahānubhāvaṃ uggatapaṃ tāpasāṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ ti?” vatvā. “Evaṃ bhante ti,” vutte : “Ayaṃ hi<sup>8</sup> buddhabhāvāyābhinihāraṃ<sup>9</sup> katvā nipanno, samijjhisati imassa patthanā, anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake sakalalokadhātusu viddhaṃsitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati. Tas-mim paṇ’ assa attabhāve Kapilapuraṃ nāma nagaraṃ nivāso<sup>10</sup> bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve agga-sāvikā, Ānando nāma<sup>11</sup> upatthāko, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam paṇa paripakke<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B<sub>2</sub> -matimuti-

<sup>2</sup> S nibbānaphalam

<sup>3</sup> B assa lokassa

<sup>4</sup> B santāretvā

<sup>5</sup> B karuṇāsahagatassa

<sup>6</sup> B no tumhe

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits hi

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhāvābhini<sup>o</sup>

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nivāso nāma; B nivāsaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> parikkhe

ñāṇe <sup>1</sup> mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambujjhissatīti <sup>2</sup> vyākariṭvā, atṭhahi <sup>3</sup> kusumamutṭhihi taṃ karuṇamayam pūjetvā, <sup>4</sup> catuhi khīṇāsavaśatasahashehi saddhim padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmarāsuranaroragādayo <sup>5</sup> mahāpurisaṃ kusu-mambarābharāṇasekharādihi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, Dīpaṇkarajinavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ <sup>6</sup> Rammaṇapuram pavisiṃsu.

Tadā samadhiḡatābhinihāro Buddhāṅkuro nipannaṭṭhānato vutṭhāya, puppharāsimatṭhake <sup>7</sup> pācīnalokadhātum olokento pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisinnō sakaladasasahasasacakkavāḷadevatāhi pubbanimittaṃ disvā, sādhuḡkāraṃ dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaviyamāno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekatarāṃ sañjātussāho Buddhakāraḡadhamme vicinanto dasasu disāsu adisvā attasantaṇaṃ olokento sabbabodhisattehi āsevitānisevitam paṭṭhamaṃ dānapāraṃiṃ disvā attānaṃ ovadanto: “Sumedhapāṇḡita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalīlakumbhaṃ viya niravasesaṃ katvā pīṭivikaṡitamukho karuṇāpurasaṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāraṃiṃ pūreyyāsīti.” Daḡham manasi paṭiṭṭhāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasa-tenāpi <sup>8</sup> avikaṃpaṇīyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: “Na ettaken’eva sakkā sammāsambodhim <sup>9</sup> pāpūṇitaṃ ti,” āvajjanto <sup>10</sup> dutiyaṃ sīlapāraṃiṃ disvā: “Taṃ pi cāmaṇī viya vāḷāpālīkā sīlapāraṃiṃ supūreyyāsīti,” <sup>11</sup> adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃiṃ <sup>12</sup> disvā: “Anavaraṭaaraṭibahula- <sup>13</sup> bandhanāḡāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkhammābhimukho <sup>14</sup> hohīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catutṭham pañ-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ñāṇo

<sup>2</sup> B atṭha-

<sup>3</sup> B pūjitvā

<sup>4</sup> B Brahmaśūraṇāḡādayo pi

<sup>5</sup> B śūramaṇaṇaṇaḡaraṃ

<sup>6</sup> B pāvīsiṃsu

<sup>7</sup> B -rāsimatṭake

<sup>8</sup> B arisattenāpi

<sup>9</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> omīṭ sammā-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> S<sub>2</sub> āvajjento

<sup>11</sup> B omīṭs su-

<sup>12</sup> B nikkhamapā°

<sup>13</sup> B -bahala-

<sup>14</sup> B nikkhamā°



nāpāramiṇ disvā: “Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacārīko bhikkhu uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasaṅkamitvā kusalākusalādi-patipadam pucchanto paññāpāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamāṇ viriyapāramiṇ disvā: “Thānagamanāsanāsāyānesu<sup>1</sup> samānadaḍḍhaviriyo viya siho migarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno viriyo<sup>2</sup> hutvā viriyapāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato chaṭṭhāṇ khantipāramiṇ disvā: “Succiasuccinik-khepakkhamaṇ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammā-nāvamānakkhamaṇ<sup>3</sup> hutvā khantipāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamaṇ saccapāramiṇ disvā: “Himagimhādisabbasamāyesu osadhi viya vithim anatikkamanti<sup>4</sup> matthake asanisatanipāte pi<sup>5</sup> musāvādam akaronto saccapāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato aṭṭhamāṇ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṇ disvā: “Sabbadisūbhāgo-pagatēhi<sup>6</sup> pi vāṭēhi acalasuppatiṭṭhitapabbato viya attā-dhiṭṭhānēhi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamāṇ mettāpāramiṇ disvā: “Kalyāṇapāpajanassa samautusampadāyakam udakaṇ viya sakalahitāhitasattānaṇ samam mettāpavattako hutvā mettāpāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upadhārento dasamāṇ upekkhāpāramiṇ disvā: “Yathā tav’ ekam aṅgaṇ gandhena koci ālīpeyya ekam aṅgaṇ vāsiyā koci tacehēyya tesu vippahīnānūyapaṭiṅgho sukhe dukkhe majjhato hutvā upekkhāpāramiṇ pūreyyāsīti.”<sup>7</sup> Pūretvā ca<sup>8</sup> bodhitale nisīditvā dasasahassilokadhātum<sup>9</sup> unnādetvā: “Buddho bhavissāmīti.”<sup>10</sup> Daḍḍhaṇ<sup>11</sup> hadāye nidhāya evam anekopamopetaṇ<sup>12</sup> katvā dasapāramiyo sabbhāvarasato<sup>13</sup> vicinitvā<sup>14</sup>: “Ito uddhaṇ tiyaddhagato: añño Buddhakāra-kadhammo nāma ‘n’atthīti,” sannīṭṭhā-

<sup>1</sup> B samāyesu    <sup>2</sup> B omīts viriyo    <sup>3</sup> B -sandassita-

<sup>4</sup> B vithim anokkamanti osadhī viya matthake

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pātenāpi    <sup>6</sup> B -bhāge pahatēhi pi

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> S<sub>2</sub> pūreyyāsi    <sup>8</sup> B va    <sup>9</sup> B dasasata-

<sup>10</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> bhavissatīti    <sup>11</sup> B hadāyena daḍḍhaṇ

<sup>12</sup> B anekopamopamitāṇ    <sup>13</sup> B sabbhāvarasato

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cinitvā ito ; B vicinitvā ito

nam katvā: <sup>1</sup> “Aṅgapariccāgo pārami bāhiravatthupariccāgo upapārami jivitapariccāgo paramatthapārami,” salakkhetvā Sinerumatthakam gahetvā, mahāsāgaram ālorento viya anulomapaṭilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sammāsivā, mattadantiakkantatalakalāpaṃ <sup>2</sup> viya udakāvanipariyantam paṭhaviṃ kampetvā, kulālacakkam viya dasasahassim<sup>3</sup> paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuramakuṭṭamanisilās<sup>4</sup>anadalalalitatanajotakam <sup>5</sup> assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekadīpāyamanassa Dipaṇkarassa bhagavato aparabhage ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍaññaassa sammāsambudhassa santike Vijitāvi nāma cakkavatti hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ <sup>6</sup> yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmānaṃ catunnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarājā Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ <sup>7</sup> yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Mahesakko yakkhasenāpati Siho migarājā Ciṇṇavasī tāpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ <sup>8</sup> kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambudhassa santike <sup>9</sup> Jaṭiko nāma raṭṭhiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṃsakappasata<sup>10</sup>sahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Sumedho Sujāto ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Uttaro nāma mānavo cakkavattirājā hutvā laddhavyāka-

<sup>1</sup> B katvā bāhiravatthupariccāgo pārami nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapārami jivita° <sup>2</sup> B S<sub>1</sub> akkantanala-

<sup>3</sup> B dasasahassilokadhātun

<sup>4</sup> B -silāpaṭṭa-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -dullalitapādapaṇkajo sakam

<sup>6</sup> B ekamhi

<sup>7</sup> B ekamhi

<sup>8</sup> B ekamhi

<sup>9</sup> B Jaṭilo nāma dattiko hutvā

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma māṇavo Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa <sup>1</sup> sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikkhi Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmiṃ pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo <sup>2</sup> nāma māṇavo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasa abhabbatthānāni apāpunītvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhaṇḍakajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ <sup>3</sup> Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta<sup>4</sup>somajātakaṃ Māhāsaṅkhaṇḍakajātakaṃ Khantivāda<sup>5</sup>jātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṇḍajātakaṃ ti, evamādisu jātikotīsatasaḥsasesu aṅgaṃ dhanāṃ jīvitam pariccajanto dānapārami dānaupapārami dānaparamatthapārami, silapārami silaupapārami silaparamatthapārami, nekkhammapārami <sup>6</sup> nekkhammaupapārami nek-

<sup>1</sup> B Vipassī sammā°

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Pālo nāma

<sup>3</sup> B Sattuhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivāda-jātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṇḍajātakaṃ ti

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits Mahāsuta°

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Khantivādi°

<sup>6</sup> B nikkhama° in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāpāramī paññāupapāramī  
 paññāparamatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyaupapāramī  
 viriyaparamatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī  
 khantiparamatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccapapāramī  
 saccaparamatthapāramī, adhiṭṭhānapāramī adhiṭṭhānapa-  
 pāramī adhiṭṭhānaparamatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-  
 upapāramī mettāparamatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-  
 khāupapāramī upekkhāparamatthapāramīti, imā sama-  
 tiṃsapāramīyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, ñāṇatthacariyā,  
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo  
 jivitapariccāgo varadhanapariccāgo sutabbhariyāpariccāgo<sup>1</sup> ti  
 ime pi<sup>2</sup> pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā, Vessantarattabhāve  
 yeva ṭhatvā sattakkhattuṃ vasudhātalaalanapurassaram<sup>3</sup>  
 mahādānaṃ datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite<sup>4</sup> paṭiññābije  
 paññālavālake<sup>5</sup> karuṇājalasekasaṃvadḍhite mettākkhan-  
 dhasaṃrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallave pā-  
 ramikusumasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-  
 baññūtaññāṇamataphalaṃ gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā  
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara<sup>6</sup> vadhūvidhūyamānacāru<sup>7</sup> cāmarama-  
 ricisaṇcayadhavalikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-  
 vatāyukāṃ ṭhatvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brahmā-  
 maranikarehi ekato<sup>8</sup> sannipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-  
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,<sup>9</sup> buddhattāyāti?” namassa-  
 mānehi yācito kālādīpadesakulajananiāyūni<sup>10</sup> olokento,  
 “Kālo Buddhabhāvāyāti,” ñatvā sabbaBuddhuppādādhāra-  
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSalilavatiSetakaṇṇikaThūnUsi-  
 raddhajābhiddhānānaṃ nigamanadīgāma<sup>11</sup> pabbatānaṃ maj-  
 jhe Majjhadese<sup>12</sup> majjhadesālāṅkārabhūte atimahatā

<sup>1</sup> B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

<sup>2</sup> B omits pi      <sup>3</sup> B -purataraṃ      <sup>4</sup> B sampatitṭhite

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paññālavālaye; S<sub>2</sub> paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-  
 bālādālavālaye

<sup>6</sup> B omits -vara-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -cāru-

<sup>8</sup> B ekato' va

<sup>9</sup> B mārisa buddhattāyāti

<sup>10</sup> B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -nigamagāma-

<sup>12</sup> B omits majjhadese



tuhinagirisikharamālānukārīṇā sudhādhavalena<sup>1</sup> pākāra-  
maṇḍalena parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya  
bahuvīdhatarugāṇanicitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite  
Kelāsaśikharisikharāṇukārīṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare  
madamuditahāṁsasārasamekhalākalāpāya nīlavanarājīvi-  
rājītāya<sup>2</sup> tataruhataruvigalitakusumābharaṇasamalaṅka-  
tasucivimalasālilavāhīṇiyā Rohiṇiyā gaṅgāya sinātī<sup>3</sup>vica-  
ritabahuvīdhanaraṇārīgajaturāṅga-rathasambādhe asam-  
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhīragajjitasālilasikarā-  
sārādhārāghāresu<sup>5</sup> ābaddhasikhaṇḍamālānam<sup>6</sup> mattamo-  
ramaṇḍalānaṁ tādāvena indacūpakalāpavipphuritajala-  
dharadivasiyāmaṇe bhavanakālāhāṁsakulakolāhale matta-  
kantāmaṇivalayakalaravaramaṇīye pabuddhasabbalohe vi-  
pūlavatthuKapilavatthunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamse  
Mahāsammatābhisammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-  
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha<sup>7</sup>Mandhātu<sup>8</sup>Mahāmandhātu-  
Cara<sup>9</sup>Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagī-  
rathapathe<sup>10</sup> Mahāsudassananidassane Makha<sup>11</sup>devaputta  
nattusantāne NimiKusaparipālīte RaghuAja<sup>12</sup>Dasaratha-  
Rāmābhirāme<sup>13</sup> Okkākappabhāve sakalakulatārakānaṁ  
tārāpatibhūte dhotasāṅkhaṇḍakhiṭṭakhiṇasālilanimmale Sā-  
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacaraṇayugalaṁ dhiti-  
mativiriyādiguṇaṇādhivāsaṁ<sup>14</sup> vimalasālilāṅkārasatata-  
samalaṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānaṁ nivāsam iva siriya

<sup>1</sup> B sutadhavalena

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nīlavanavirājirājītāya ; B -rājirājītāya

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> snāti- ; S<sub>2</sub> sanāthikate ; B sanātikate viravadhāna-  
bahuvīdha-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -turaga-

<sup>5</sup> MSS -ghāresu

<sup>6</sup> B -sikhaṇḍamaṇḍalānaṁ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit Mahāuposatha

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit Mandhātu

<sup>9</sup> B VaraUpavara-

<sup>10</sup> B SārasāgaraBharataBhagīratha-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> Makha- ; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

<sup>12</sup> B RaghuAjjuna-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Rāmābhirāmarāme

<sup>14</sup> B āyatanam iva siriya samūham iva sādhanam Sud-  
dhodanamahārājānaṁ

samūham iva sādḥūnam Suddhodanarājānam paṭicca paramanimmalasilāṇkārasatatasamalaṇkatāya<sup>1</sup> pubbajīnavaraparicariyo<sup>2</sup> pacitapuṇṇātisayabhājanīkatasantānavisesāya accharāṇibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagaganacandalekhāya sakalalokamanoharāya Mahāmāyādeviyā<sup>3</sup> kucchiyaṁ saradarajanīkaramīkarāvādātavaravāraṇavilāsaṁ supīṇena<sup>4</sup> sandassetvā<sup>5</sup> avijāhitasatisampajāṇño Tusitapurato cavitvā vīdhesu pāṭihāriyasahasseṣu pavattamāṇesu paṭisandhim aggahesi.

Athāyaṁ vihitavīdhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-kaṇṇikāsīnasuvannarūpako viya pallaṅkam ābhujitvā,<sup>6</sup> mātugabbhe nisīno vippasannamaṇiratanāvutarattakambalasuttam<sup>7</sup> iva mātuyā paṇṇāyanto dasamāsāvasāṇe pupphaphalapallavāṇkātasīniddha<sup>8</sup> vīdharucīrataruvāraṇicite bhamamānabhamaramadhukaropakuṇṇite<sup>9</sup> vīdha-kusumagandhādhi<sup>10</sup> vāsītasukhapavane jāṇamanānāyanavilumpīṇiLumbīnīvane<sup>11</sup> vīkasitā<sup>12</sup> maṅgalasālamūle vicittavattḥāṇkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulātānugata<sup>13</sup> mat-tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakarāvalambitasuphul-lasālasākhāya pācīnābhīmukhaṭṭhitāya Māyārājīniyā kuc-chito adhomukham apatamāṇo ratanapallaṇkāvatara<sup>14</sup> mānamahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakaṇṇikāya sayitvā sayam abhimatasamayasaṁāgatasuvanna<sup>15</sup> bhama-ro viya ca pasāritakaracaraṇo Kāsikavattḥavethitajāti-raṅgamaṇiratanam iva parisuddhasarīro hutvā cando viya jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇimīsamānu-sehi<sup>16</sup> kanakajālājīnadukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggahito.<sup>17</sup> Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamāṇāsu andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi uḷāravipulobhāsesu

<sup>1</sup> B ākaram iva guṇānam

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -paricayo-

<sup>3</sup> B Mahāmāyāya

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sujitena

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dassetvā

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ābhujitvā

<sup>7</sup> B omits -kambala-

<sup>8</sup> B -siniddhi-

<sup>9</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> -kujite

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -gandhādi-

<sup>11</sup> B Lumpīnī

<sup>12</sup> B suvīkasitā-

<sup>13</sup> B -tarulatā-

<sup>14</sup> B -patamāna-

<sup>15</sup> B -suvannavanna-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kamalāsanaṇāsāmisamānu-

<sup>17</sup> B pariggahito



pharantesu sakaladasadisūsu vippasannāsu rajanikarasu-  
 riyatārāgaṇesu atirekataraṃ virocantesu <sup>1</sup> nabhobhūmi-  
 gata<sup>2</sup>ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusitala<sup>3</sup>mūrutesu  
 vāyantesu catuddīpagata<sup>4</sup>jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu  
 vegavati<sup>5</sup>salilavāhinīsu asandamānāsu santaka<sup>6</sup>llolajala-  
 nidhisu madhurasalilakalilesu videsayātāsu <sup>7</sup> nāvāsu sade-  
 saṃ sīgham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-  
 harīnesu saha kilāntesu andhesu navaṇaṭṭarasopetasalila-  
 paṇḍulanaccam <sup>8</sup> passamānesu badhiresu sattasaropetaṃ  
 sakāmarāgam <sup>9</sup> mūgagītikaṃ suṇamānesu <sup>10</sup> sakalanibbu-  
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhura<sup>11</sup>jalakamalasaṇḍa-  
 maṇḍitesu petesu <sup>12</sup> dibbojānilam uggirantesu sakupīsu  
 gaganatala<sup>13</sup>gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu <sup>14</sup>  
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparilāhesu chinnāsu sakala-  
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana<sup>15</sup>dvārakavātesu sayāṃ yeva  
 vivātesu asesajantūsu <sup>16</sup> piyaṃ vadantesu turagesu <sup>17</sup> ma-  
 dhurahesāravaṃ karontesu kuṇḍjaresu atigajjantesu ke-  
 sarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturīyesu sakasakaninnūdam  
 muñcantesu aghaṭṭitasarīrābharaṇesu madhuraravaṃ  
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasaṅgitaṃ <sup>18</sup> kurumānāsu suphul-  
 lesu <sup>19</sup> tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilātālāni <sup>20</sup> bhinditvā upa-  
 rūpari sattasattā hutvā vicittapañcavaṇṇapadumesu nik-  
 khamantesu adhomukkhakamalesu padumavītānesu pa-  
 vanapathe vitatesu <sup>21</sup> samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-  
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturīyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-  
 nandakārīsu patitthitapādātalehi dhaññataraṃ <sup>22</sup> dhara-  
 ñitalam akāsi.

<sup>1</sup> B virocantesu<sup>2</sup> B narabhūmigata<sup>o</sup><sup>3</sup> B sītāmā<sup>o</sup><sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -āgata-<sup>5</sup> B vegagatīsu<sup>6</sup> B nānāsantaka<sup>7</sup> B videsagatāsu<sup>8</sup> B navaṇaṭṭakara-<sup>9</sup> B sakāmarāgapurāgītikaṃ<sup>10</sup> B *inserts* mūgesu byattikathaṃ kathentesu<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pesatesu<sup>12</sup> B *omits* -tala-<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> ācarantīsu<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-<sup>15</sup> B avasesajantūsu<sup>16</sup> B turāgesu<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -saṅgitiṃ<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> *omits* su-<sup>19</sup> B jalasilāmahitalāni<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cītesu<sup>21</sup> B dhaññaṃ

Tenāha :

Atidhaññā vata dharanī<sup>1</sup> dharanīdhara dhīra vīra vara-  
pañña

Yā te alatta varacakkavicittapādātala<sup>2</sup> samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janana-  
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhaṇā<sup>3</sup>  
nuyyañjanapatimaṇḍitadeho pasādāvanatānekasatasahassa-  
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolimalālaṅkatacaraṇa-  
yugalo pasādavimhayāpunnabuddhi<sup>4</sup> vibudha<sup>5</sup> manujasa-  
tābhigīyamānathutivacano saradarajanīkarasahassaramsi-  
pahāsa<sup>6</sup> kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-  
natalanibbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-  
mitāmahaṇṇavapāro kāruññam iva dehabaddho abhinīhārā-  
tisayaparipākalābhikusalasambhārabbharitasantānaviseso  
āvāso va guṇānam nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro  
va mohandhakāra vidhamanassa cakkhur iva sabbalokassa  
pavāho va<sup>7</sup> karuṇārasassa santaraṇasetu viya<sup>8</sup> saṁsārasi-  
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosāmatassa upa-  
desako siddhimaggassa<sup>9</sup> nābhi paññācakkassa utthāna-  
vaṁso Dhammaddhajassa<sup>10</sup> pharasu tañhālatāgahanassa  
plavo<sup>11</sup> lobhaṇṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujāṅgassa  
dāvānalo<sup>12</sup> rāgapallavassa pabhavo puññasāṇcayassa pura-  
tthimādisam olokento, tattha ekaṅgaṇāni anekacakkavā-  
ḷakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṁ dasadisam<sup>13</sup> anuvilokento  
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarābhi-  
mukho Brahmunā setacehattaṁ dhāriyamāno<sup>14</sup> Suyāma-  
vibudhādhipena vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-  
jena ratanakhacitamaṅgalakhaggam<sup>15</sup> kanakapādukam dib-  
bamayam uṇhisam gahe tvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi soḷa-

<sup>1</sup> B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te ālattavaracakkacittapā-  
dātalaṁ samphassantīti

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -thala-

<sup>3</sup> MSS. -anubyañjana-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -budha-

<sup>5</sup> B vibuddha-

<sup>6</sup> MSS. -raṁsūpahāsa-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits va

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omits viya

<sup>9</sup> B suddhimaggassa

<sup>10</sup> B Dhammarājassa

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> valabbhānalo

<sup>12</sup> B analo

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dasadisāyam

<sup>14</sup> B dhārayamāno

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivatto viya, anala-  
nikato<sup>1</sup> pi cakkavattialaṅkāreṇa alaṅkato viya, bhūmiyā  
gacchanto pi ākāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññā-  
yanto,<sup>2</sup> sattapadavīthihāreṇa<sup>3</sup> gantvā vijambhamāno,<sup>4</sup>  
kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa<sup>5</sup> saha-jātāmodena<sup>6</sup> sa-  
kalabhuvanatalam parivāseṇo, navanīrahārāgambhīra-  
jaladharadhaninibhāsadhīraṇi<sup>7</sup> girāṇi nicchāretvā: “Aggo  
'ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaracārittam<sup>8</sup> uttamasīha-  
nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaraṇi jalaṇidhighosagambhīradundubhi<sup>9</sup> dhaṇi-  
purassareṇa<sup>10</sup> maṅgalapaṭahapaṭuravasāṇvassitena<sup>11</sup> ane-  
kajanasahassakalakalabāhalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuva-  
nam<sup>12</sup> āpūrayanto, caraṇapātaraṇitaṇupurasahassamukhari-  
tadasadisena<sup>13</sup> sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamappho-  
ṭṭakucathalena<sup>14</sup> sarabhasaukkhepacalitamaṇivalayāvali-  
vācūlitabhujatalena<sup>15</sup> viṇāveṇumurajakaṇṇasatālayānuga-  
tena madhuragī<sup>16</sup> tagīyamānena nac<sup>17</sup> cakīlāpasutena Māyā-  
deviparijānenānuyāto, calitamaṇikuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena<sup>18</sup>  
bhamamānasavanuppaleṇa adbhavigalitavilolasekhareṇa  
niddayāhatam<sup>19</sup> udiṅgam<sup>20</sup> addalapaṭahakābalasaṅkharava-  
janitagamanena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāya-  
mānena<sup>21</sup> vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasā-  
mantāṇi<sup>22</sup> sāntepuraṇi<sup>23</sup> sarājaparisaṇi<sup>24</sup> sabālavuddhaṇi

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> alaṅkato    <sup>2</sup> B paññāyamāno    <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vīthihāre

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vijambhamānam; S<sub>2</sub> vijambhamāna-

<sup>5</sup> B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

<sup>6</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> -jānanāmodena

<sup>7</sup> B navanīrapadara-

<sup>8</sup> B -varagīraṇi

<sup>9</sup> B -cāritam

<sup>10</sup> B -dudrubhi-

<sup>11</sup> B -puratareṇa

<sup>12</sup> B -saṇṇvadhītena

<sup>13</sup> B tibhavanam

<sup>14</sup> B caraṇapātuddharapaṇitaṇupūra-

<sup>15</sup> B arasaṅgaticalitalolāhāralatāsamuppoṭṭhitakucapale-  
na parigamaṇiukkhepacalitamaṇivalayārāvaraṇitaṇabhujala-  
tena

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -bhujatalena

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -gitiṇi

<sup>18</sup> B -natta-

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -tthaleṇa

<sup>20</sup> B niddayaniddayāhata-

<sup>21</sup> B -maṇḍalā-

<sup>22</sup> B gāy<sup>o</sup> pavattamānena

<sup>23</sup> B inserts tato

<sup>24</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -sāntopuraṇi

<sup>25</sup> B rājaparijānaṇi

sanāgabhujagāsanaṁ<sup>1</sup> sasurāsuraṁ samahīsāgaram sa-  
MeruYugandharaṁ lokaṁ naccāpento, navasudhāvadātapā-  
sādasatanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasayugalopa-  
sobhitadvārappadesaṁ vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-  
ranicitam<sup>2</sup> ullāsitapatākasahassaṁ yāmāvattḥitavividha-  
gajaghaṭṭasāṅkatam<sup>3</sup> anekaturagasahassasambādham<sup>4</sup>  
rājamaggam<sup>5</sup> aparimitajanasamūhasamuddasaṅkulam  
rājakulam sanarāmaralokenābhinito antepuracaracāruvilā-  
sinījanena<sup>6</sup> kurumānāvataranaṅkamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-  
dipo viya asesajanavandaniyo sahajabhūsaṇo<sup>7</sup> viya mahā-  
purisalakkhaṇehi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo  
pādatalakamalayugalena Kālādevalaisisam<sup>8</sup> alaṅkaritvā,<sup>9</sup>  
caraṇatalapadumarāgaratanaraṁsinā pitumakuṭamaṇi-  
karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalanidhim iva kalakalamu-  
kharam mahantam ussavam paṭṭidinam pavaḍḍhento, suk-  
kapakkhābhivaḍḍhamānacandamaṇḍalānukārena<sup>10</sup> vaḍ-  
ḍhanto,<sup>11</sup> sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayaṁ sahassavaṅ-  
kaṁ satatitṭhaṁ ratanavālukaṅkinnatiralekham<sup>12</sup> atima-  
dhurasitalāmalajalasampunnāṁ suphullakumudakuvala-  
yaṁ<sup>13</sup> dibbamayam pokkharāṇim ajjhogahetvā,<sup>14</sup> mahatā  
parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīlaṁ kīlamāno, soḷasa-  
vassikakāle asesava<sup>15</sup>sumatipatimakutaṭapīṭhapati<sup>16</sup>tṭhita-  
caraṇo<sup>17</sup> sakalabhuvanamaṇḍale asadisābhisekam pāpuṇi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo<sup>18</sup> pituniveditakumāro para-  
masukhumālo : “Na jānāti kiñci sippaṁ : na dassāma<sup>19</sup>  
tassa dhītaro ti,” vuttaṁ rājanicayavacanāṁ sutvā, nagare  
bheriṁ carāpetvā, sannihitajan<sup>20</sup>asamūhe puravaramajjhe

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhujagāsanaṁ

<sup>2</sup> B -nicitaulārāphita-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yāmāvattita-

<sup>4</sup> B -turaṅga-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omīṭ rājamaggam

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antopuravaracāru-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sahajabhūsaṇehi

<sup>8</sup> B Kālādevilaisi-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -katvā

<sup>10</sup> B -maṇḍalākārena

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> vaḍḍhento

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vālīkā-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kuvalamayam

<sup>14</sup> B gāhetvā

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> avasesavas-

<sup>16</sup> B -vasudhādhipati-

<sup>17</sup> B -makutaṭapīṭhapatitṭhitacaraṇatalo

<sup>18</sup> B vijitasāṅgāmagato keturūpo

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dassāmi

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabhāsannibham<sup>1</sup> alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapaṇḍ  
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-  
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato<sup>2</sup> viya kanakasikhariānc-  
karatanābharanappabhājālapaticchannāvayavo Indāvu<sup>3</sup>-  
dhasahassasaṅchādītadasadiso<sup>4</sup> va jaladharasamayadi-  
vaso amalamaṇi<sup>5</sup>bhūmidissamānapaṭi<sup>6</sup>bimbatāya paṭi-  
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-  
kanakadāṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo  
akkhaṇavedbhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā sahassatthā-  
maṇi<sup>7</sup> sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanukoṭivāmapādaṇi-  
gulipitṭhe<sup>8</sup> ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaṇaṇi viya jiyam āro-  
petvā jiyam poṭhento asanisahassaghosabhinīsanena jiya-  
ravena sakalaṇi tiyojanikaṇi Kapilapuraṇi kampamāṇaṇi  
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇi<sup>9</sup>mukhadhanugūṇagamanāga-  
manasarasandhūnamokkhakaratalo<sup>10</sup> usuvegameghanādehi  
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi<sup>11</sup> gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-  
<sup>12</sup>ridhārū<sup>13</sup>sahasseehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi  
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabāṇakamalinihi saradadiva-  
sāyamānāni<sup>14</sup> accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-  
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi<sup>15</sup> sarapāsādamaṇḍa-  
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvanavimhāpaniṇi ane-  
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirāni-  
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapārānīhitasāsapadassanasa-  
matthavisuddhapasādacakkhuttāyojana<sup>16</sup>ṭṭhānatṭhitavālaṇi  
vijjhitvā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo<sup>17</sup> jiyāropa-  
neneva ārādhitēhi Sākiyanārādhipēhi alaṅkaritvā nītanāni

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -dibbasabhāya

<sup>2</sup> B -sahassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-  
to viya ca <sup>3</sup> B Indāyudha-

<sup>4</sup> B -saṅcādita- ; S<sub>1,2</sub> -saṅjādita- <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> acala-

<sup>6</sup> B bhūmiyaṇi padissa- <sup>7</sup> B sahassatthāmasarā-

<sup>8</sup> B -koṭiyaṇi <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -tuṇhira-

<sup>10</sup> B -sandhūnākaḍḍhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

<sup>11</sup> B sarappabhāvi- <sup>12</sup> B omits -saravāri-

<sup>13</sup> B inserts -sata- <sup>14</sup> B saradivas- <sup>15</sup> B suvibita-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

<sup>17</sup> B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo



tamālanilasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripuṇṇarajanī-  
 karasommavadanānaṃ <sup>1</sup> vikasitanīla<sup>2</sup>nīrajābhīrāmalo-  
 cānānam indacāpakuṭīlanīlabhamukānaṃ bandhujīvakadala-  
 pātāladasanāvāraṇānaṃ <sup>3</sup> kanakakuṇḍalamandītagandā-  
 naṃ <sup>4</sup> kucakanakahaṃsasaṅgamāgatagagana<sup>5</sup>Gaṅgānī-  
 radhārāvīrājitarucīra<sup>6</sup>hārānaṃ lomalatālavālakena <sup>7</sup> maṇi-  
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanatātā-  
 naṃ karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade ranitamāṇi-  
 nūpurānam piṇḍā<sup>8</sup>lattakapallavita<sup>9</sup>pādapaṇkajānaṃ su-  
 rakinnaranārīgaṇātīgānaṃ saṅgītena vijitadevanāṭaki-  
 naṃ cattālisasahassarājasundarīnaṃ majjhe velaṃ viya  
 sāgarassa madalekhaṃ <sup>10</sup> viya gajavarassa lataṃ viya  
 mahīruhasa kusumasampadaṃ viya madhupavāsassa <sup>11</sup>  
 candanavanarājīṃ viya Malayācalassa bhūsābhūtam attano  
 niddaṃ <sup>12</sup> viya nayanagāhīṃ Bimbādevim aggamahesiṃ  
 katvā, avahasantesu <sup>13</sup> viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-  
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-  
 saṇcayesu <sup>14</sup> viya rammasubhanāmakesu <sup>15</sup> tisu pāsādesu  
 surayuvāṇi paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-  
 ni paricariyamāno devaḷokasīriṃ viya rajjasīriṃ anu-  
 bhavanto kamena <sup>16</sup> vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ sakalalokanayanānandajanano sakehi  
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otaritvā, ādarāvanamita-  
 moli<sup>17</sup>sithilamanimakuṭapantīhi mahīpālacakkehi paṇā-  
 mayamāno <sup>18</sup> mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram  
 āruya uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchanto, nagaramahāvīthiyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B -nikarahemavadanānaṃ <sup>2</sup> B -nīlapuppha-

<sup>3</sup> S<sup>1</sup> -dasanavaṇānaṃ ; B -dasanānaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-

<sup>5</sup> B saṅgamāgatagaṇānaṃ <sup>6</sup> B -rucita-

<sup>7</sup> B lomalatābālānaṃ manekamaṇi- <sup>8</sup> B piṇḍi-

<sup>9</sup> B -plavita- <sup>10</sup> B bhaddalekhaṃ vijjadharassa lataṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> madhumāsassa ; S<sub>2</sub> madhuvāsassa

<sup>12</sup> B niddanayanagāhīṃ <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> apahasantesu

<sup>14</sup> B -bhavanasīriṃ samayesu

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B rammasuramma-

<sup>16</sup> B anukkamena

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -moli-

<sup>18</sup> B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisaṃ jarāyantaṃ viya piḷetvā, gahitayobbanarasam<sup>1</sup> saṅkhadhavalakesakalāpadhāriṃ valiparikiṇṇagattaṃ<sup>2</sup> sabalavivaṇṇadubbalaḍḍhayantaṃ padumasa-ram iva himadūṣitaṃ divasakaram iva saduddhināṃ cittasālam<sup>3</sup> iva sūraviraḥitaṃ taruṃ iva dāvaggilaṅghitaṃ jarā-jajjarasariraṃ bhamantaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā, migo viya nigghātaghosacakita<sup>4</sup> hadayo saṃvegā upagamma dīghamūlham<sup>5</sup> abhinissayanto<sup>6</sup>: “Nivattaya nivattaya rathaṃ sārathi tvaṃ ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitaratho, “jarā jareti,” nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā, mānussikasampattiṭṭilakabhūtehi amaraganehi pi patthaniyasobhehi<sup>7</sup> kāmissarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyaḍḍi-guṇaṇavara<sup>8</sup> ratana-paripanthehi<sup>9</sup> mānamadapamāḍādivi-vidhadosaṣatasahassasahāyehi sādhujaṇamaḥimopaghāta-nigghātehi<sup>10</sup> bālajanasammohapadaṭṭhānehi lokassa<sup>11</sup> eva Māravyādhisaṇḍhāpita<sup>12</sup> pāsēhi paṇṭhehi vividhehi kāmā-guṇehi samappito na taṃ jarārūpaṃ saritvā, puna pi kālanta-rena<sup>13</sup> uyyānaṃ tath 'eva gacchanto nagaramahāvithiyaṃ yeva devanimmitam puṭhutaruddhumātodarakaracaraṇa-yugalaṃ nissāya kampitadehaṃ<sup>14</sup> vyādhiripuparipiḷitam,<sup>15</sup> “Ammā, tāteti,” nirantaraṃ sa<sup>15</sup> gaggadaṃ karuṇaṃ uggirantaṃ purisaṃ olambiya saṅkasaṅikaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā, saṃviggaḍḍito rathaṃ nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehi paṇṭavividhavisay-appakārehi apahaṭamānaṃ kilesaripuviyaṃ dukkarataṃ lokassa pakāseṇo viya na taṃ vyādhirūpaṃ saritvā,

<sup>1</sup> B gahitayobbanarasam

<sup>2</sup> B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalam iva ciraṃ dubbalaḍḍhayantaṃ himapadūṣitaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B jajjarasālam iva

<sup>4</sup> B -ghosasaṅkita-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> dīghamūlham

<sup>6</sup> B abhinindayanto

<sup>7</sup> B patthaniyayasasobhehi

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -guṇāgamanavara-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -paripatthehi ; B -paripantehi

<sup>10</sup> B sādhujaṇaḥitopaghātanighātehi

<sup>11</sup> B Māravyādhisaṇḍhāpita-

<sup>12</sup> B kālantare

<sup>13</sup> B pakampita-

<sup>14</sup> B vyādhiripumimparipiḷi-

<sup>15</sup> B pabhaggakarūpaṃ

puna pi puravithiyam yeva devanimmitam matapurisam  
 aparapurisehi catūhi vuyhamānam apaviddbakesehi rodana-  
 paretehi <sup>1</sup> bahūhi naranāriganēhi parivutaṁ disvā, sañjāta-  
 samvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-  
 dītehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-  
 mitaṁ sunivatthasupārutacīvaraṁ sātindriyamānasam  
 anugataṁ iva bhikkhusiriyā aditthapubbavesaṁ bhikkhum  
 āgacchantāṁ disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-  
 lavālāṅkataavidha<sup>2</sup> taruvaropasobhitaṁ <sup>3</sup> samadamadhu-  
 karagaṇopakūjitam <sup>4</sup> pavattanaccasikhisobhamānam uyyā-  
 nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinirājahaṁso viya vipphuraṇṭhihi  
 dehappabbhāhi sabalātapam <sup>5</sup> iva sadāvānalam iva vanam  
 upadassento, vividhavanalatākusumareṇudhūaro <sup>6</sup> deva-  
 parisāya<sup>7</sup> saddhiṁ Nandanavana<sup>8</sup> samajjho gāhakanāṭa-  
 kanāyako viya nāṭakādīhi saddhiṁ vanabhavanasukham  
 anubhavanto pubbaṇhaṁ saṁharitvā, sucivimalasaliḷapūri-  
 taṁ kamalakumuduppalakavalayādikusumābharaṇavibhū-  
 sitaṁ padumamadhupānamattahaṁsakāminikatakolāhalaṁ  
 vimujjamāna<sup>9</sup> samadaSākiyavilāsinikucakalasalulitaṁ ma-  
 ṅgalapokkharāṇim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-  
 pākāsāsano viya sapariso jalaṁ kilītvā, vāsarāvasāne sahaṁ-  
 saṁ saraṁ saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tire paramaruciradas-  
 sane sakahadayasītale silātale nisīditvā, Vissakamma-  
 surakumārenāṅkato nānāviraḡatanuvaravasananivāsano  
 āmutta<sup>10</sup> muttaṅga<sup>11</sup> keyūro varaparama<sup>12</sup> surabhikusu-  
 mamālāsamalaṅkatasiroruho ruciranaṅkanaka<sup>13</sup> makūṭa-  
 kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-  
 taṁ varakanakaratamaniratanaracitasamosaritaṁ vidha-  
 surabhikusumadāmaṁ ratham abhiruyha, <sup>14</sup> rājasirinivāsa-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rodanaparehi

<sup>2</sup> B omits -vividha-

<sup>3</sup> B -sobhitamada-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kuṇḍitam

<sup>5</sup> B sadā bālānalam

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dhuvasarīro

<sup>7</sup> B vaddhaparisāya

<sup>8</sup> B Nandavana-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> āmuttamuttamba-

<sup>11</sup> B -aṅgara-

<sup>12</sup> B vagguparama-

<sup>13</sup> B -kanakakoṭṭima-

<sup>14</sup> B āruyha

puṇḍarīkena<sup>1</sup> khīrasāgaraphena<sup>2</sup>dhavalena thūlamuttakālā-  
 pajālākāvutena sitātapattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānacā-  
 ruccāmarakalāpapavanānattitakaṇṇapallavo yuvatigativasā-  
 ranītanūpurapārīhāriyasarasanasaravāmukhareṇa madhura-  
 sararaṇitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṅgalagītena giyamānayasa-  
 santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara<sup>3</sup>ku-  
 lāhi kuñjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya raṇita<sup>4</sup>ma-  
 dhurakanaka<sup>5</sup>ghaṇṭikāravāmukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetthalo-  
 hita<sup>6</sup>kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-  
 pātālakesara<sup>7</sup>ghaṭāhi kesarīhi<sup>8</sup> viya turaṅgamehi bhāsu-  
 rāya alaṅkāra<sup>9</sup>kāyābharanajutisamujjotena<sup>10</sup> surabhiku-  
 sumavasanābharanabhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasā-  
 ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata<sup>11</sup>sahassa<sup>12</sup>pattī-  
 kajanena sobhītāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto turaṅ-  
 gamayam<sup>13</sup> iva mahītalāṇi kuñjaramayam iva disāvalayam  
 ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṇi dhajamayam iva  
 ambaratalāṇi gajamadagandhamayam<sup>14</sup> iva samīraṇam  
 bhūpālāmāyā iva pajārāsīm<sup>15</sup> ābharanarasmimayam iva  
 gaganāṇi<sup>16</sup> kirīṭamayam iva ātapaṇi cāmaramayam iva  
 divasāṇi jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṇi karonto, nāñju-  
 tivisarasaṃmujjalena vaṇṇena janānayanāni ākaḍḍhanto<sup>17</sup>  
 puññānubhāvāṇi samugghosento viya<sup>18</sup> atīmanohareṇa<sup>19</sup>  
 sirisobhaggena sāyaṇhasamayā anekavātapānavivaraṇi-  
 gata<sup>20</sup>yuvatibhūsanakiraṇasahassasaṅkulaṇi Kapilapuram  
 pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana<sup>20</sup>vilobhanīyo aṅgappabbhāppavāhena lā-

<sup>1</sup> B -puṇḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphenu-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -madhurasareṇa; B -madhurarahaṇa-

<sup>3</sup> B -rasitamadhura- <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> madhukarakanaka-

<sup>5</sup> B -lohitapittṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

<sup>6</sup> B -pātāpātālapādakesarasarehi

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kesarasaṭṭakesarīhi <sup>8</sup> B alaṅkata-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -jutiyā <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -sata- <sup>11</sup> B -sahassena

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> turagamayam <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gandham iva

<sup>14</sup> B pajaṇi rasitābharāṇa- <sup>15</sup> B gaganatalam

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ākaḍḍhento <sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits viya

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B atīmanoramena <sup>19</sup> B -viniggata-

<sup>20</sup> B tibhavana-



vaṇṇamayam<sup>1</sup> iva nagaram<sup>2</sup> ānanamaṇḍalena candabimbamayam iva gaganatalam ābharanarasmiālokena Indāyudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena niluppalamayam iva divasam dassento pura<sup>3</sup>sundarīṇam sūbhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi<sup>4</sup> taralataratārasārehi diṭṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madanasaraparamparāgatānaṃ<sup>5</sup> vanitānam ādāsamayāni viya salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca<sup>6</sup> hadayāni pavisanto viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno<sup>7</sup> viya locanaputehi āhuyamāno viya bhūsāravehi<sup>8</sup> anugamamāno viya hadayehi nibaddhamāno<sup>9</sup> viya ābharanaratānarasmirajjūhi mahatā sirisamudayena<sup>10</sup> gacchanto Makaraddhajāyudhabhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotami<sup>11</sup> rājadhitarābhigītāni<sup>12</sup> nibbutapadanihitagītāni sutvā: “Ayaṃ me sūssavanāni<sup>13</sup> sāvesīti,” paramaratikarāni hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā, sajaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamaṇḍalehi sanihāram iva yāmakunjaraghaṭāsikarehi sanisam iva tamālaviṭhlikāandhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, sabālātapam iva ratanālokehi satārāṇam iva muttākālāpehi savassasamayam iva dhārāghārehi<sup>14</sup> abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūritam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakāraṇi lalitavanitāpāda<sup>15</sup> rāgaṅkitam antepura<sup>16</sup> carajananūpurajjhaṅkāramanoharam pacalitaabhūsanamaniravaramaṇīyapāsādam abhīruhitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāṅṇe maṇippadipapahatatimīranikare indudidhitdhavalasacchādapāṭe<sup>17</sup> Kelāsasilātalaṇḍasāyanatāle nipajji.

Tāvad eva taṃ<sup>18</sup> surayuvatīsadisarūpasobhāvarayuvatiyo madhuraravāni turīyāni<sup>19</sup> gahehvāna mahāpurisaṃ sampā-

<sup>1</sup> B parilāvanna-    <sup>2</sup> B nagaraṇi karonto    <sup>3</sup> B puma-

<sup>4</sup> B -dissantehi nettatārātālehi diṭṭhapātehi

<sup>5</sup> B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānaṃ    <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca

<sup>7</sup> B āsiyamāno    <sup>8</sup> B guharavehi    <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nivadamāno

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sirisamudaye    <sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Kisāgotamiyā

<sup>12</sup> -rājadhitarāyābhigītānibbuta-    <sup>13</sup> B suvacanaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B dhārāghaṭāhi    <sup>15</sup> B pādatalarūpakitam

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antopura-    <sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pacchādapāṭe

<sup>18</sup> B naṃ    <sup>19</sup> B gahehvā



rivāretvā<sup>1</sup> ramayantiyo<sup>2</sup> naccagitaṇḍitāni payojayi-  
ṇṇsu.<sup>3</sup>

Tasiṇi samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukāriṇā bhu-  
saiṇṇādena saddhim pavattanaccam olokeno navajala-  
dharaghosagambhīram anugataṇḍiṇāveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-  
ḍḍiṇānādaṇi supanto tatthābhiratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṇi  
niddam okkamitvā pabujjhitvā, vikasitanayanayugalavini-  
ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsitaṇḍisabblavāno utthali-  
tvā haṇṇisadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvasaka-  
dīpikā-lokena niddūpagatavikaṭapākaṭabibhacchāsayanāṇi  
saceṭṭikāṇi nāṭakīssamūhaṇi disvā, surabhavanam avahasantaṇi  
iva pajjalantam pāsādatalam āmakasusāṇam iva  
nissirīkaṇi passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhākā-  
lāpaparigatatiṇakuṭim<sup>6</sup> iva maṇḍamāno tibhuvanada-  
haṇaṇi nibbāṇamatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasava-  
naṇi Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakaṇi Kaṇṭhakaṇi  
nāma turaṇḍagavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,<sup>7</sup> sutavaraṇi datṭhu-  
kāmo ābaddhadhavalā<sup>8</sup> kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitama-  
ṇḍalappadīpam Bimbūya sirigabbham pavisitvā, aparicatta-  
gabbharāgaṇi<sup>9</sup> kumāram udayaparipāṭalamāṇḍalam iva  
savitāram aparaṇi saṇḍhūlohitabimbam iva rajanīkaram  
upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsīm<sup>10</sup> pavāḷakisalayaḍalehi  
viya bālātapacchedehi viya padumarāgarasmihi viya vira-  
citāvayavaṇi suravanitākaraṇaparibhatam<sup>11</sup> ivāmarakumāra-  
kam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantam  
iva vāsabhavanāṇi vasīkaraṇamantaṇi viya cittaṇa āka-  
ḍḍhanaaṇḍiṇaṇi viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajaṇi  
vigatanimesa<sup>12</sup> niccalapakhumena<sup>13</sup> ānandajalapāṭalapūri-  
tatārakena cakkhunā pīvamāno viya oloketvā pi, para-  
hitaratabhāvena Channopanītaṇi hayaratanāṇi<sup>14</sup> kanakapa-

<sup>1</sup> B parivāretvā      <sup>2</sup> B ramāpentīyo      <sup>3</sup> B yojayimṇsu

<sup>4</sup> B -dīpakā-      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> nāṭikā-      <sup>6</sup> B -tiṇavajam

<sup>7</sup> B āharatthāṇi pesetvā      <sup>8</sup> B avanaddhadhavalā-

<sup>9</sup> B -gabbhabhāgaṇi      <sup>10</sup> B rattāravindarāsīm iva

<sup>11</sup> B suravanitākāsaṇaparibhatṭham; S<sub>1,2</sub> -paribhatṭham

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -nīvesa-      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -padumena

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omīti hayaratanāṇi

ṭṭalatāpatānena pade pade raṇitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-  
 phalabahalena <sup>1</sup> tārāgaṇālāṇkatasaṇjharāgen' <sup>2</sup> eva assā-  
 laṇkāreṇa samalaṇkatam patanāvapatanajanitakhurave-  
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi <sup>3</sup> khurapuṭehi sāmino murajavā-  
 dapūjāṇi viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena <sup>4</sup>  
 atimanoharena pītibharitena hesāravena <sup>5</sup> koṇcamānaṇi <sup>6</sup>  
 vegasaṅghātam iva dehavantāṇi suriyodayam iva sakala-  
 bhuvanapūjārahaṇaṇi asesalakkhaṇopapannaṇi Kelāsadhava-  
 lahayavararatanāṇi <sup>7</sup> samāruya, Channēnānugato naga-  
 rā <sup>8</sup> nikkhamitvā, samāgatānekaloka <sup>9</sup> dhātuvāsipīyūsa-  
 pehi <sup>10</sup> gandhamālambārābharaṇadīpadhūpacandanacūṇṇa-  
 vutthiṇi pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā <sup>11</sup> megha-  
 vutthidhārāparipuṇṇāṇi viya dībbapupphavassena niranta-  
 raṇi kurumāno, dībbasaṅgītīnigghosena paṭhavīto yāvaka-  
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaninnādaṇi janayanto,  
 tena rattisesena tiṃsayojanikam maggaṇi gantvā, rajjatta-  
 yam atikkamma abhisekāvatiṇṇajanapadavadhūkucacanda-  
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamāṇi nadīṇi Anomam utta-  
 ritvā, tīre sita <sup>12</sup> sukhumapulīnatale ṭhatvā, udite taruṇa-  
 tarakapilapanalohite <sup>13</sup> timiranikaranidhanakare sahasa-  
 kiraṇe: "Channa tvam mama imāṇi ratanābharaṇāṇi  
 imaṇi ca pārijātakamandāravamakarandabindusindūrītā-  
 ṅga <sup>14</sup> maṅgalataraṅgamam ādāya Kapilapuraṇi gacchāhīti,"  
 taṇi vissajjetvā sajalajaladharappabhābhāsuraṇa <sup>15</sup> nisitavi-  
 malakhaggena supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamuggata-  
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇāṇi sakesamakuṭaṇi chinditvā,  
 ākāse <sup>16</sup> paṭijjhitvā, <sup>17</sup> arahaddhajaṇi paridāhitvā, sātakayu-  
 gaṇi gaganatale ukkhipitvā, sayam eva pabbajitvā, Anupi-

<sup>1</sup> B -phullabaha-<sup>2</sup> B -saṇjhanurāge-<sup>3</sup> B calitavasundharehi<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -bhuvanodaravivareṇa<sup>5</sup> B pasādaravena<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> koṇcamānaṇi<sup>7</sup> B hayaratanam āruya<sup>8</sup> B nagarato<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samānekaloka-<sup>10</sup> B -piyūsādehi<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits -megha-<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sita-<sup>13</sup> B -kapilapanaulloHITE<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -sindhuritāṅga-<sup>15</sup> B sakalajaladharabbhāsuraṇa<sup>16</sup> B ākāsaṇi<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -vijjhitvā

yaṃ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-gandhāvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi samantato gumbagumbāyamāne<sup>1</sup> phalarasapamuditahadayāhi madhuravirutāhi<sup>2</sup> kokilavanitīhi upagīyamāne sattāham pabbajjāsukkena vītināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasamitarajo<sup>3</sup> alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya Dhammassa saṅghāgāṇanurañjita<sup>4</sup> saradasamayarajanikaro viya kāsāvavarasānūvuto<sup>5</sup> ekako'pi<sup>6</sup> anakajanaparivuto viya sobhamāno tam vanavāsīmigapakkhīnaṃ nayanāmata-pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho matta-mātaṅgavilāsagāmī samassāsento<sup>7</sup> viya vasundharam pādatalēhi ekadivasen 'eva tiṇṇasayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā, uttūngatarāṅgabhaṅgabhirūmaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadim uttaritvā, Vararājagahaṃ<sup>8</sup> nāma atimanoramaṃ<sup>9</sup> nagaram pavisitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento<sup>10</sup> viya uddhatavesassa janassa<sup>11</sup> lajjam uppādayamāno viya vayakantisantīhi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto<sup>12</sup> rūpasiriyā sabbajanayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravithiyam<sup>13</sup> piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṃ gahetvā: "Ko yaṃ Sakko nu kho—Māra<sup>14</sup> Brahmanāgayakkhamanussānam aññataro nu kho ti?" saṅgātakutūhalaṃ nagaram Merumanthābhīhatasāgaram iva ākulāṃ katvā, nagarato nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura bhikusumaparimale okāse nisiditvā, paccavekkhābalena missakabhattam amataṃ viya paribhūñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhipenopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: "Āgato me sahāyo Sākyavaṃsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti," pamu-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> gumagumāyane; S<sub>1</sub> gumagumāyamāne

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> madhukara- <sup>3</sup> B upasamita-

<sup>4</sup> B ghananurañjita- <sup>5</sup> B -varapāvuto

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> eko'pi <sup>7</sup> B pamayāpento

<sup>8</sup> B vararājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma

<sup>9</sup> B atimanoharaṃ <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

<sup>11</sup> B uddhatapavedhitajanassa <sup>12</sup> MSS. baddhanto

<sup>13</sup> B suravithiyāṃ <sup>14</sup> B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’  
 attho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitāyāham  
 padhānam anuyuñjitvā Buddhō bhavissāmīti,” Māgadharā-  
 jjam paṭikkhipitvā, padhānabhūmiṃ gacchanto Ālārātā-  
 pasena mahāyasena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇāca-  
 riyatṭhāne<sup>1</sup> yāciyamāno<sup>2</sup> na tam pi adhivāsetvā kilāmā-  
 nasamadaMagadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-  
 rabhisalilāya Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīre tuṭṭhahatṭhapa-  
 rapuṭṭhaghutṭhe<sup>3</sup> visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyuñ-  
 jitvā, pubbe Śurindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-  
 vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,  
 kāmāsukhālikānuyogena mokkhābhāvam pakāsentō, idāni  
 dinakaravātume gaṇṭhikaronto<sup>4</sup> viya medinīmaṇḍalam  
 parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyaṃ koṭippat-  
 taṃ dukkarakārikam karonto, attakilamathānuyogena nibbā-  
 nābhāvaṃ sandassetvā, majjhimāya paṭipadāya paṭipajjanto  
 oḷārikāhārapātisevanena sarīraṃ santappetvā, Visākhapuṇ-  
 ñamadivase uditē udayagirisikharaśikhāmaṇibhūte kamala-  
 vanavikasanakare<sup>5</sup> asisirakiraṇe mattahamāsavilāsagāmi  
 pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhācārakālam āgamayamāno ajapā-  
 lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olovento sarīrapabbhāhi  
 sakalam tam rukkham suvaṇṇavaṇṇam katvā ghanavivara-  
 gatadivāsakaro viya virocāmāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyaṃ<sup>6</sup> Senāninigame Senānikuṭṭimbikassa  
 dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmīṃ rukkhe ekam patthanam  
 katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmīṃ divase : “ Ajja balikam-  
 maṃ karissāmīti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-  
 dhuraṃ sampatipādetvā, satasahassagghaṇakam suvaṇṇa-  
 pātim alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya  
 kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sisenādāya surabhikusumavasanā-  
 bharaṇabhūsitā sunīla<sup>7</sup> bhamarakesehi sannihitabahalān-  
 dhakārā bhāsa<sup>8</sup> mānatanusampadā ca<sup>9</sup> puṇḍarikamukhī  
 harīṇalocanā ca bālātappabbhādhārā<sup>10</sup> kumudahāsini ca<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> - tṭhānena      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yācitamanena      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> - sutṭhe

<sup>4</sup> B gaṇṭhikam karonto      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> - vikasitākāre

<sup>6</sup> B Uruvelāya      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub>, B omī sunīla°      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pabhāsa-

<sup>9</sup> B omits ca

<sup>10</sup> B omits -dharā

madhuraḥaiṣanādā samunnatapayodharā<sup>1</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> kamala-  
komalakarā puthusilānitambā<sup>3</sup> ca karabhoruvilambita-  
gāminī ca<sup>3</sup> kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya  
rāgasāgarassa<sup>4</sup> jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa  
mahānādī viya ratirasānatassa<sup>5</sup> puññakammaparīṇāma-  
paramparā viya lokassa vividhālaṅkāravasanakusumadāmā-  
nulepanopetalalitayuvatiparivutā paṭupāṭahaninnādānuppa-  
bandhena<sup>6</sup> pūrayantīva cakkavālāṃ kusumamayam iva  
gandhamayam iva dhūpamayam<sup>7</sup> iva ca karontī sakalam  
eva lokadhātunī gacchantī nigrodhapādape<sup>8</sup> dūrato' va tam  
mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavantaṃ nisinnaṃ  
disvā, pītisomanassajātā : “Rukkhadevatā ti,” mañña-  
mānā<sup>9</sup> saha dassanen' eva onatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhina-  
vabhānubhinba<sup>10</sup> nibhāṃ suvaṇṇapātim otāretvā, tassa rat-  
takuvālayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, malītale sanni<sup>11</sup> hitala-  
lāta<sup>12</sup> candasakalā : “Yathā me manoratho nipphan-  
no evaṃ vo pi nippajjatūti,” atimaṇoharaṃ giram udīriyitvā<sup>13</sup>  
pamodamānā gatā.

Lokaṇāyako pi suvaṇṇapātim gahetvā, taṭṭarūhatarupari-  
galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṃ Nerañjarā<sup>14</sup> tirāṃ gantvā, tattha  
suppatitṭhita<sup>15</sup> tṭithe khirasāgaratarāṅgapaṇḍare pulinatale  
tam pāyasaṃ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim<sup>16</sup> avataranto raṃ-  
simālī viya salilavāhinim otaritvā, bhūminipatitam iva  
gaganatalaṃ jalatalam Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappa-  
bhābhi obhāsento<sup>17</sup> ogāhetvā, nadīvaravilāsini<sup>18</sup> tarāṅgakara-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samuppaṇṇatapayodharā

<sup>2</sup> B omits ca

<sup>3</sup> B omits ca . . . ca

<sup>4</sup> B taritasāgarassa

<sup>5</sup> B paratīrakāmassa

<sup>6</sup> B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

<sup>7</sup> B dhūmamayam

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -pādapaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B maññaṃ mānā pasādanayanānanavatā

<sup>10</sup> B sannibhāṃ <sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> mahisanni- <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub>, B -nalāṭa-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> udīrayitvā

<sup>14</sup> B omits Nerañjarā-

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> suppatitṭhābhīhita-

<sup>16</sup> B -nidhim iva taranto rasmimālī viya

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> obhāsayanto

<sup>18</sup> B nadīdhāravilāsini-



sa assaparimatta'sariro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-  
muggatatapano<sup>2</sup> viya uttaritvā, nadirodhe nisinno pāyāsā-  
sanaṃ katvā, sotasi<sup>3</sup> paṭisotagāmininī suvaṇṇapātim viṣṣaj-  
jetvā, tatth'eva<sup>4</sup> surabhikusuma<sup>5</sup> samalaṅkate nilobhāse  
manorame sālavane divā vihāraṃ katvā, divasāvasāne  
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, cīva-  
rassoparipatamānesu surāsurapūjitasu indīvarāravindaman-  
dāravādikusumavutṭhidhārāsu nīrantaraṃ vassamānāsu  
surakinnarasundariṣu sādhuḥkāraṃ dadamānāsu surabhi-  
candanacuṇṇasamākulāsu kusumakuṇṇumadhūpasugaṇa-  
dhīsu<sup>6</sup> vividhacārumahaddhajamāliniṣu dasasahassiloka-  
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita<sup>7</sup> kamalakumudavane maka-  
randamadhūbindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappi<sup>8</sup> ṭālijāle  
mandamandaṃ<sup>9</sup> vahante gandhavāhe devagaṇālaṅkata-  
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-  
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṃ gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijo<sup>10</sup>-  
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo<sup>11</sup> gahetvā, suparisuddhasiniddha-  
suvattaujukkhandhaṃ<sup>12</sup> ghanabaddhamorapiṇjara<sup>13</sup> skālā-  
pamaṇḍalasaṅkāsaṃ niccakālāṃ nilapattam antarantārā  
pavālaṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandāni-  
lācalitasākhāhi naccantam iva pītiyā sakalapāṭhavīmaṇḍa-  
lam alaṅkarontaṃ dharaṇītalatīlakabhūtaṃ<sup>14</sup> sahaajātaṃ  
jayabhūmijaṃ vijayapādapaṃ nijahadayam iva karuṇā-  
sītalaṃ sītācehāyam assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkhāt-  
tum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge<sup>15</sup> ṭhito sab-  
baBuddhehi avijahitaṭṭhāne tiṇāni caletvā, tulikaggaparic-  
chinnam iva jātaṃ cuddasahatthaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ disvā:  
“Tasmiṃ viparivattamānāya<sup>16</sup> pi mahāpāṭhaviyaṃ nipa-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub>, B -parimattāha-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -samuggatatapataṅgo

<sup>3</sup> B sotapatiṣota-

<sup>4</sup> B tath'eva

<sup>5</sup> B -kusumālaṅkate

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -sugandhinisu

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> lalita-

<sup>8</sup> B kusumāmodahasitālijāle

<sup>9</sup> B mandamandavāte

<sup>10</sup> B Soṭṭhiyaniṇjo-

<sup>11</sup> B -kusumutṭhiyo

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -suvaddhaujukakhandhaghaṇabuddha- ; B -ujju-

<sup>13</sup> B -piṇcha-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -tikabhūtaṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pubbuttarabhāge

<sup>16</sup> B parivattamānāya pi mahāpāṭhaviyā

tañtesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu <sup>1</sup> phalante pi pavana-  
pathe <sup>2</sup> pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāraṇikaresu <sup>3</sup> sussantesu  
pi me mañsalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na <sup>4</sup> viriyān  
saṁharissāmīti," pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhiṣrukkhamūle  
puratthābhimukho <sup>6</sup> nisīdi.

Tadā <sup>7</sup> mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaraṇi  
nāma vīsaṇ<sup>8</sup> ratanasatāyāmaṁ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-  
saṅkhaṇ<sup>9</sup> dhamayanto aṭṭhāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto <sup>10</sup> tigāvutāyatan<sup>11</sup>  
veluvapaṇḍuvīṇaṁ ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-  
gāvutāyatasaradasamayaraṇikarakaraṇikara<sup>12</sup> sassirikaṁ  
dibbacāmarāṇi gahe tvā mandamaṇḍaṇi vijayanto, Santu-  
sitadevarājā maṇitālavaṇṇaṇi gahe tvā sukhānilaparamparāhi  
santappento, Sahampatī Mahābrahmā tiyojanavithataṇi  
dutiyaṁ iva puṇṇacandaṇi setacchattāṇi upari dhārayanto,  
Kālo nāma <sup>13</sup> nāgarājā asitisaḥassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-  
vacanasahassāni gāyanto <sup>14</sup> aṭṭhāsi.

Dvattinīsadevakumārīkāyo dibbapupphasampunṇavivi-  
dharatanamañjūsā <sup>15</sup> gahe tvā pūjayantiyo aṭṭhaṇṇsu.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḍadevatā chaṇavesaṇi<sup>16</sup> gahe tvā  
samantā samussitadhaḥapaṭākākaḍalitorāṇakusumadāma-  
hatthā gaḥitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumaṇidaṇḍadipa-  
dhārīkā aṭṭhamāṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo paṭhavīto yāva  
akanitthā nirantaram aṭṭhaṇṇsu.

Tasmiṇi samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :  
"Kumāro 'yaṁ mama visayaṁ atikkamītukāmo, kāmāṇi  
Siddhattham asiddhatthaṇi karissāmīti," bāhusahassam  
maṇpetvā, jalamānālamayāni vividhāyudhāni gahe tvā,  
diyaḍḍhayaḥjanasatikāṇi Girimekhalābhiddhāṇaṇi gajarājam <sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B omits -sūta-

<sup>2</sup> B pavanasatthe

<sup>3</sup> B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> patvā

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits bodhi-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -mukhaṇi

<sup>7</sup> B tato

<sup>8</sup> B vīsa-

<sup>9</sup> B byāpitanādaṇi

<sup>10</sup> B gandhabbadevaputto

<sup>11</sup> B tigāvutāyamaṇi

<sup>12</sup> B omits -karaṇikara-

<sup>13</sup> B omits nāma

<sup>14</sup> B bhāsanto

<sup>15</sup> B mañjūsāni

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -jaṇavesaṇi

<sup>17</sup> B gajam

āruyha, bhīmabibhacchasāhasāya<sup>1</sup> virūpaappameyyāya sara-  
bhamārasenāya<sup>2</sup> parivuto yojanasahassato<sup>3</sup> paṭṭhāya gaj-  
jamānapalayaghanaghaṭāsāṅghaṭṭasañjātaçaṇḍāsaniśahas-  
sasampātadāruṇena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-  
ādaṃ<sup>4</sup> katvā : “Siddhatthakumārāṃ gaṇhatha hanatha  
vijjhatha pādesu gahetvā parasāgare<sup>5</sup> khipathāti,” āṇā-  
pento yugantavātāyātapicutūlam iva<sup>6</sup> saha dassanen 'eva  
surāsuraṅgaṇaṃ palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭā<sup>7</sup>  
viya ajjhottharivā, abhinavajaladhararavaṃ<sup>8</sup> gambhīranā-  
daṃ bhiṃsanāṃ caṇḍārambhaṃ samīraṇasāraṃ<sup>9</sup> māpetvā,  
tassa<sup>10</sup> kandappadappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇaṃ pi cāletum  
asakkonto samvattavutthivegaṃ mahāmeghaṃ vassāpetvā,  
tuhinalavappamāṇaṃ pi jalabinduṃ tassa' Antakaketu-  
pātino<sup>11</sup> samīpaṃ pi netum asamatto pariyaṇtaniggatasik-  
hāsatavipphulīṅgamālākulajālāvalīḷhaṃ pāsāṇavassam pa-  
haraṇavassam aṅgāravassam kukkulavassam vālukāvassam  
kalalavassam vassāpetvā, taṃ sabbam mālāguḷakusumadā-  
mapupphavutthicaṇḍanaṇṇakusumareṇudibbagandha-  
bhāvaṃ upagataṃ disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāraṃ  
māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi viddhaṃsakassa tassa sarīra-  
rasminā dinakarasahassuggamaṇaṃ iva<sup>12</sup> jātaṃ ālo-  
kaṃ oloketvā, kopaparattamukhamāṇḍalavijambhitabhā-  
kūṭibhiṃsanavesadhārī MeruMandāraṃ<sup>13</sup> pi veḷukalīraṃ  
iva khaṇḍayantaṃ atitikhīṇaṃ dibbānubhāvopetaṃ khura-  
dhāraṃ cakkāvudhaṃ<sup>14</sup> vissajjetvā, taṃ kusumacchattabhū-

<sup>1</sup> B bhīmaṃ vibhacchaṃ sahasāyavirūpaṃ

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sarasamāra-

<sup>3</sup> B *inserts* -sata-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sakalalokaninnādaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B parasāgaraṃ

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -piculam ; B yugantavātapayāta-

<sup>7</sup> B dharaṇīdharaghaṭā

<sup>8</sup> B -jaladharagambhīranādabhiṃsanāṃ ; S<sub>2</sub> va gambhī-  
ranādabhiṃsanāṃ

<sup>9</sup> B samīraṇarayaṃ

<sup>10</sup> B kandhabbārambhapanodino

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> tassa vasantaketu-

<sup>12</sup> B dinakarasahassass'uggamaṇaṃ iva

<sup>13</sup> MeruMandarasiṃh

<sup>14</sup> B cakkāvudhaṃ

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi<sup>1</sup> vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārā-  
nubhāvopetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni  
mālāguḷabhāvam āpannāni disvā, sañjātasoko tam dubbāri-  
tayasavisaram<sup>2</sup> upasaṅkamma : “ Uṭṭhaha Siddhattha,  
pallaṅko mam evāyam pāpuṇātīti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavik-  
kamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubbhūtaṣṣa kalyāṇa-  
kammassa katabhāve<sup>3</sup> tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe  
ime sakkhīno ti,” Mārasenābhīmukhaṃ hattham pasūretvā,  
palayajalanidhinigghosābhibbhavanīyena tumulaghoragho-  
sena<sup>4</sup> : “ Ahaṃ sakkhī ahaṃ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sak-  
khibhāvaṃ dāpetvā<sup>5</sup> : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā,  
tena asaṃparakkamena : “ Mayham ettha<sup>6</sup> sacetanā  
sakkhīno na santīti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-  
kañcānavijjum iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaraṃ nīharitvā,  
avaniabhīmukhaṃ katvā, pāramibhūmiyam unnaditvā<sup>7</sup> :  
“ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpaṭhaviyā aneka-  
ravasate mūñcāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā,  
bhittasito<sup>8</sup> saha<sup>9</sup> Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharanavat-  
thāni pahāya, abhīmukhāya disāya<sup>10</sup> yāva cakkavāḷācalam  
palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavano dharamāne yeva suriye  
Mārabalaṃ viddhamāsitvā, abhejjavirajayavara<sup>11</sup> maṅgalapal-  
laṅkenisinnosurāsuraḥhujagabhujagāsanādīhi jayaghosam<sup>12</sup>  
ghosamānehi pasādapāmujjaparavasehi<sup>13</sup> samāgantvā, gan-  
dhabbadibbakusumadāmādīhi<sup>14</sup> adhikatarāma pūjīyamāno  
sakaladasasahassilokadhātunā vaddhetvā,<sup>15</sup> vissatṭhamālā-  
guḷaṃ viya ghanabaddhapupphakalāpaṃ<sup>16</sup> viya susajjita-  
kusumāsanaṃ viya alaṅkatapaṭiy<sup>17</sup> attam pupphavitānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B pavissajjitāni

<sup>2</sup> B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> katabhāve'va ; S<sub>1</sub> katabhāvo

<sup>4</sup> B kutūhalataraghora-      <sup>5</sup> B vadāpetvā      <sup>6</sup> B ev'ettha

<sup>7</sup> B unnaditvā      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sito      <sup>9</sup> B sahāmara-

<sup>10</sup> B abhīmukhimukhāya ; S<sub>1</sub> abhīmukhābhīmukhāya

<sup>11</sup> B abhejjavirajayapavara-      <sup>12</sup> B jayaghosamānehi

<sup>13</sup> B pasādapāmujjamānasehi      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kusumādīhi

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vatṭetvā      <sup>16</sup> B ghanacandana-      <sup>17</sup> B -yattaṃ viya



viya<sup>1</sup> ca ekamāliniṃ katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalaṃ<sup>2</sup> gandhacunṇareṇuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam<sup>3</sup> ekaccha-  
nam ekaninnādaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivutthaṃ  
khandhasantānam anussaranto aparimitatitakālavatti<sup>4</sup> mo-  
handhakāraṃ viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavamāno up-  
pajjamānādayo<sup>5</sup> satte dibbena cakkhunā olokeno anāgatā-  
mitakālavatti<sup>6</sup> aññānatamojālam<sup>7</sup> padāletvā, pacchimayāme  
paccuppannaka<sup>8</sup> lavatti avijjātimiranikaraṃ samugghātetum  
paccasamuppādasāgare ñāṇaMerumantham<sup>9</sup> otāretvā,  
ālento viya vattavivattānulomapatilomādinayavasena<sup>10</sup>  
sammasanto dasabalacatuvesārajjādiguṇaratanaparivāritaṃ  
sabbaññūtaññāmatam sampādetvā, savāsanāsave<sup>11</sup> samuc-  
chinditvā, kālattayavattinam<sup>12</sup> sabbavattinam<sup>13</sup> karatālāmala-  
kam iva niravasesam disvā, paripunnasankappo pīṭivegena  
“ anekajātisaṃsāraṃ ” ti udānam udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinī arahato sammāsam-  
buddhassa.

Iti vipuladayo yo lokanittaraṇattham  
Pavisiya bhavaduggam pāramī pūrayitvā,  
Hatasakalakilesa pattasabbaññubhāvo  
Parahitanirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa<sup>14</sup> bodhi.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“ Kim sādhinī ? ” attānam<sup>15</sup> patthetvā, aparimitakālam  
anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgatassa mahāpurisassa  
sammāsambodhinī<sup>16</sup> sādhinī sesānaṃ saggamokkha<sup>17</sup> suk-  
hasādhinī.

<sup>1</sup> B omits viya ca

<sup>2</sup> B bahaladhūmaparimala-

<sup>3</sup> B ekasiri-

<sup>4</sup> B -kālapavatti-

<sup>5</sup> B papajjamānādayo

<sup>6</sup> B anāgatakālapavattam

<sup>7</sup> B mohajālam

<sup>8</sup> B -kālapavattam

<sup>9</sup> B Merumantam

<sup>10</sup> B -ādivasena

<sup>11</sup> B savāsanāsavam

<sup>12</sup> B -vattitam

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sabbavatthum

<sup>14</sup> B Buddhabodhi

<sup>15</sup> B patthanam pavattetvā

<sup>16</sup> B sammāsambodhisādhinī

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saggamokkhe



“Abhitthutā kenāti?” Buddhānubuddhadevindanarinda-nāgindehi abhitthutā.

“Kattha ppatitthitā ti?” Yaṁ thānaṁ saṁvattakappe vīṇaṭṭhesu koṭisatasahassacakkavālesu pacchā vīṇasaṁ gacchati, vivattakappe sabbapaṭṭhamāṁ saṁṭṭhahati, tasmiṁ yeva kappe yato uggataṁ jalajapadumam Brahmaloke pabujjhivā, vivattatṭṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṁ<sup>1</sup> gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṁ deti. Tasmiṁ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṁ mahābodhisattānaṁ aparimāṇagūṇa-gaṇādhigamena acalādhāraṁ hoti. Yato<sup>2</sup> yāva bhavaggā bherikuḥaram iva susiravimānaṁ Brahmūṇā pi na<sup>3</sup> laṅghaniyaṁ nāgamānusaasuragaruḥ<sup>4</sup>adevaBrahmācakkavat-tipūjanīyaṁ ca hoti, tasmiṁ Magadhesu Uruvelājanapade Neraṇjarāya tīre mahīvaravadhūhodayatṭṭhāniye va utta-matṭhāne patitthitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavan-avihāradvāre patitthitā. Dakkhīṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitthitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitthitā ti.

Athānekagūṇagaṇābharaṇa<sup>6</sup>vibhūsito Sugato suriyaras-misamphuttham<sup>7</sup> iva padumaṁ suvikaṣita-cittasantāno<sup>8</sup> anantāni kappakoṭisatasahassāni imassa mahābodhipallāṅ-kassa kāraṇā sandhāvi.<sup>9</sup> “Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhamsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṁkappā pari-puṇṇā na tāva ito vutṭhalissāmīti,” cintetvā,<sup>10</sup> anekakoṭi-satasahassasaṁkhātā samāpattiyo<sup>11</sup> samāpajjanto sattāhaṁ vitināmetvā, tato vutṭhāya sabbāññutaṇānapativedhe up-pannasandehānaṁ ekaccānaṁ devatānaṁ kaṁkhāvidham-

<sup>1</sup> B jāyamānānaṁ

<sup>2</sup> B tato patṭhāya yāva

<sup>3</sup> B nālaṅghaniyaṁ

<sup>4</sup> B -garuḍa-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> UruvelājanapadaNeraṇjarātīre mahīravavadhūhodayāni; S<sub>1</sub> Uruvelāya

<sup>6</sup> B -bharaṇabhūsito

<sup>7</sup> B -saṁphullam iva

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvikaṣitaṁ cittasantā

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sandhāviṁ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omīti cintetvā

<sup>11</sup> B -satasahassasamāpattiyo

anattam<sup>1</sup> ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam<sup>2</sup> dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallāṅkato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge tthatvā: “Imasmiṃ vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññūtañānam paṭividdhan<sup>3</sup> ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā<sup>4</sup> phalādhigamanatṭhānam pallaṅkam bodhirukkhañ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena<sup>5</sup> pītivikasitena animisena pemabharanayana-yugalena<sup>6</sup> pūjento sattāham tattha atṭhāsi.

Tato rajanīkarasommagatto pañcanetto Satthā satta-<sup>7</sup> ratanaaṅkame caṅkamanto ratanaghare Dhammaṃ vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māraṇilāsiniṃ mukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rūjāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vitināmetvā. Sakkenānitam<sup>8</sup> agadahaṛitakaṃ nāgalatādantakatṭham Anotattasallilāñ ca paribhūñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanitam matthu<sup>9</sup> mādhuṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte patiggahetvā,<sup>10</sup> bhojanāvāsane ajapālamūlam<sup>11</sup> gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhaviśandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, thapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbapariḷāhattā<sup>12</sup> santo sādhuṛasa-bhojanam iva atittikaratṭhena paṇito na takkena avacarita<sup>13</sup> bhattā atakkāvacarō sattadhā<sup>14</sup> bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam<sup>15</sup> avisayattā paṇḍitavedaniyo, mayā hi imaṃ Dhammam paṭivijjhitoṃ vāyamantena āgatāgatānaṃ yācakānam alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sisam kantitvā, galalohitaṃ nīharitvā, suañjitāni<sup>16</sup> akkhini uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadipakam<sup>17</sup> puttam manāpacāriṇiṃ bhariyam dentena adin-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> saṅkhāvidhamanattam

<sup>2</sup> B -pāṭihiraṃ

<sup>3</sup> B paṭivijjhin ti

<sup>4</sup> B -pāramitābalādhī-

<sup>5</sup> B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

<sup>6</sup> B pemaharaṇanayanayugalena

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit satta-

<sup>8</sup> B Sakkenābhinita-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> mattha-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> paṭiganhitvā

<sup>11</sup> B ajapālanigrodha-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pariḷāhatattā

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> acarita-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> satadhā

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> anubālānam

<sup>16</sup> B suañcitāni

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kulavaṃsapadipaputtam

nañ dānañ nāma n' atthi, saṅkhaṇḍādisu attabhāvesu  
 jīvitapariccāgañ tiṇalavam iva karontena<sup>1</sup> silavitik-  
 kamam paṭhavim ubbattam iva<sup>2</sup> maññaṃānena arakkhi-  
 tañ silañ nāma n' atthi, cūlasutasomādisu attabhāvesu  
 manuññañ vibhūtim pariccajantena khantivādippabbutisu  
 attabhāvesu chejjabhejjādini pāpuṇantena apūritā kāci  
 pāramitā<sup>3</sup> nāma n' atthi, tassa me vāsarasandhiyā<sup>4</sup>  
 Mārabalañ vidhamantassāpi paṭhavī na kampittha, paṭha-  
 mayāme pubbe nivāsam anussarantassāpi majjhimayāme  
 dibbacakkhūñ visodhentassāpi na kampittha, pacchimayā-  
 me pana paṭicasamuppādam paṭivijjhantass' eva me<sup>5</sup>  
 dasasahassilokadhātum ayadaṇḍena ākoṭitakaṃsathā-<sup>6</sup>  
 lakañ viya virāvasatañ virāvasabhassam<sup>7</sup> muñcamānā  
 vītāhate paduminīpaṇṇe udakabindu<sup>8</sup> viya pakampittha,  
 iti mādisenāpi tikkaññāṇena kicchen' evāyañ Dhammo  
 paṭividdho, tam ime lokiyamahājanā kañjiyapunnalāpu viya  
 takkabharitacāṭi viya vasātelapīṭapilotikā<sup>9</sup> viya añjanamak-  
 khitahattho viya ca kilesabharitā<sup>10</sup> atisaṅkiliṭṭhā rūgarattā  
 dosadutṭhā mohamūlā avijjārāsinañ ajjhottā<sup>11</sup> te kin  
 nāma paṭivijjhissanti? Ko attho desitenāti," sañjātanirussāhe,  
 Mahābrahmuna "Nassati vata bho loko ti" ādinā nayena  
 mahantañ sarañ nicchāretvā, dasasu lokadhātusabhassesu  
 dasahi Brahmasabhassehi saddhim Bhagavato purato pātu-  
 bhavitvā, dakkhiṇañjanumaṇḍalam<sup>12</sup> puthuviyañ<sup>13</sup> nihaeca,  
 sirasi añjaliñ<sup>14</sup> bandhītvā: "Desetu Bhagavā Dhamman ti"  
 ādinā nayena yāceto buddhacakkhūnā dasasahassiloka-  
 dhātumolokento, "Tattha ettakā apparajakkhā ettakā mahā-  
 rajakkhā ti," disvā, puna pi te satte bhabbābhavavasena  
 vibhajītvā, abhabbapuggale pahāya bhabbapuggale yeva

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> karontānañ

<sup>2</sup> B silavitikkamapathaviubbattanam iva

<sup>3</sup> B pārami nāma      <sup>4</sup> B avarasandhiyā      <sup>5</sup> B omits me

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -thalañ      <sup>7</sup> B inserts virāvasatasabhassam

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> udabindu      <sup>9</sup> B -pūritapilotikā      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts viya

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ajjhottatā      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -pātumaṇḍalam

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> puthaviyañ ; B paṭhaviyañ

<sup>14</sup> B añjaliñ ṭhapento vanditvā

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, “Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo <sup>1</sup> jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmīti tesam saṅkappanti” vacanāmataraṁsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamuṭṭhito <sup>2</sup> jinavarasuriyo manivannagaganatale vividhabuddharasmiyo <sup>3</sup> vissajjento Upakādayo paritosento <sup>4</sup> kusumāmodamadamodamānamukharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikarutasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-brahmāmarakoṭiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desanāraṁsinā mohandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke Dhammalokam dassetvā, veneyyanakamalavikāsam <sup>5</sup> akāsi.

Iti rūjā viya mahānubhāvo migavanarānabhūmiyam paññāhatthena desanākhaggaṁ gahetvā, veneyyasahāyanaparipīlakakilesaripusisāni chinditvā, saddhammajayabherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, saddhammajayathūpaṁ <sup>6</sup> patitṭhāpetvā, sakalalokam ekarajjam <sup>7</sup> katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā mocetvā, attano <sup>8</sup> nibbānābhayapuram pavasetukāmo Uruvelāgāminam <sup>9</sup> maggam paṭipajjitvā, tiṇṣamatte bhaddavaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyevā, pabbajjam datvā: “Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampāyāti,” uyyojetvā, Uruvelam <sup>10</sup> gantvā, jaṭilānam antojaṭā ca bahijaṭā ca vijāṭetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahānubhāvakhīṇāsavasahassena parivuto tārāṇanaparivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalāṇakatapallavarāgārūpaṁ anavaratapatita <sup>11</sup> kusumareṇurāñjitaṁ latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṁ Latthivanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānam sajanam Bimbisāram dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutam

<sup>1</sup> B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmī tesam <sup>2</sup> B -selavutṭhito <sup>3</sup> B -raṁsiyo

<sup>4</sup> B inserts gantvā

<sup>5</sup> B -kamalavanavi-

<sup>6</sup> B saddhammajayathūpaṁ

<sup>7</sup> B sakalam ekarajjam

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> attanena

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> gāminim

<sup>10</sup> B Uruvelāyam

<sup>11</sup> B anucaritapatita-



samīpam upagatāni vasudhātalanihitalalāṭam paripācita-kusalamūlāni Dhammakathāmatarasenābhisiñcivā, aparadivase sakaladevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca <sup>1</sup> māṇavakarūpadhārīnā madhurassarena gīyamānaguṇa<sup>2</sup>so-bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya<sup>3</sup>samupacitakusalabalajanitānopamāya buddhaliḥhāya Rājagahanagaram <sup>4</sup> upasañkamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinīto raṭṭhā bhattanā nimautito <sup>5</sup> bhojanāvasāne salilācalāvasānam mahitalāni cālento Veḷuvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumabhārāvanatataruvarānicite pavikasita<sup>6</sup>kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudusurabhisirasukhapavane tasmīn vane silakkhandhāvāram bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññutaññāpasaram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano: “Putto me paramābhisambo-dhim patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahāni nissāya Veḷuvane viharatīti,” sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttāni daṭṭhukāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa<sup>7</sup>parivāren<sup>8</sup> evāmaccavare pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṃ saha-jātam madhurabhāratiṃ Kāludāyim nāma mahāmaccaṃ—“Yena kena ci upāyena sutavararatanam <sup>9</sup> ānetvā mama nayanarasāyanam karohīti”—tath’ eva pesesi.

So pi gantvā, Dasabaladhammadesanāni sutvā, yodhasahassena saddhim arahattam patvā, sapariso pabbajitvā, Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakīsala-yavilasitāni sunīladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhivividhavicittakusumaduma<sup>10</sup>samūhāni madhuramayūravirutāni madamuditavividhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vimalābhinīlavipulasalilapūrītāni upphullakallahārakumudakulayāni <sup>11</sup> abhinadita<sup>12</sup>samuddakādambakadambakāni ni-

<sup>1</sup> B omits ca    <sup>2</sup> B -guṇasamūho    <sup>3</sup> B aparimitasamaye

<sup>4</sup> B Rājagahāni

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit raṭṭhā bha<sup>o</sup> nī<sup>o</sup>

<sup>6</sup> B -suvikasita

<sup>7</sup> MSS -sahassasahassa-

<sup>8</sup> B -parivāreṇa

<sup>9</sup> B puttavararatanam

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -duma-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kaḥhāra-; B phullakallahārakumuduppalakuvalayāni

<sup>12</sup> B abhinaditapamada-



rantarajātadumakusumasamākīṇṇāni ketakīdhūlidhūsara-  
kūla<sup>1</sup>pulināni salilāsayasahasāni sugandhamanda<sup>2</sup>sītālā-  
nilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veluriyakañcukāvaguṇṭhi-  
tāni viya saddaladalāharitāni dharāṇimaṇḍalāni kulana-  
garagamana<sup>3</sup>samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavanna-  
nam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakuṭamaṇibhamarapāricum-  
bitacaraṇa<sup>4</sup>kamalayugalo vīsatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi pa-  
rivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-  
varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāgaṇappabhāvisara-  
vipphuritaviracitam iva vanantaraṇi kurumāno Kapilābhi-  
dhānaṇi rājadhāni<sup>5</sup> gantvā, vividhakusumadalarajālā-  
katapulinalālābhīrāme nigrodhārāme nītimadamānamad-  
dānaṇi suranaranayanarasāyanaṇi yamakapāṭīhāriyaṇi  
dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyaṇi Devindavanditam pādāravinda-  
ṇi vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassaṇi  
vassāpetvā<sup>6</sup>, janamanāvanisamuggataṇi<sup>7</sup> kilesadhūlinika-  
raṇi nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇagaṇaparivuto Kapilapu-  
raṇi<sup>8</sup> piṇḍāya pāvīsi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-  
ṇīye pāsāde sihapaṇjaraṇi vivaritvā, marakatavātapānaviva-  
ravinnigata<sup>9</sup>mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosapuṭā amba-  
ratalagataka<sup>10</sup>malinī viya oloketi mahāpurisaṇi mahāvī-  
thiyā virājamānaṇi disvā, rajanikarodayavibujjhamānaku-  
mudini viya vikaṣitahadaya ānandajalalulitalocanā bhūsa-  
nanaṇi kirāṇabhāsuraṇi Rāhulakumāraṇi āmantetvā: “Eso  
hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapurajalanidhi-  
majjhe<sup>11</sup> pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasarīro sakalabhū-  
vanavandaniyo vikaṣitadalasatam āloḷakesarasahassajāṭilaṇi  
makarandamadhusikaravassitaṇi nilapīṭalohitāvadānaṇi pa-  
ṭipadamaṇi uggataṇi padumaṇi akkamanto tāto tuyhaṇi ti,”  
dassetvā, jinavarapitaraṇi upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kalala-

<sup>3</sup> B kulasaṅgahagamana-

<sup>5</sup> B rājadhānaṇi

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits piṇḍāya

<sup>10</sup> B -kamali viya

<sup>2</sup> B sugandhamudū-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts nakha

<sup>7</sup> B janamānasā-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -nigata-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -majjho

putto asmiñ<sup>1</sup> nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-  
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhūsito<sup>2</sup> devārū-  
jalilāya vicaritvā, idāni imasmiñ yeva pure piṇḍāya caratī-  
ti<sup>3</sup> nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena  
gantvā kampamāno: "Na te, putta, vaṁso<sup>4</sup> na cara na cara  
Sākyapuṅgavāti," vatvā: "Vaṁse te, sutavara, mahāsam-  
matādisu anekaKhattiyasatasahassesu ekarājū+sabhenāpi  
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti," vutte, "Tav' eso<sup>5</sup> vaṁso mama  
vaṁso pana Buddhavaṁso ti," vutte pattam ādāya, puṇṇa-  
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamivaddhitaratanālayaṁ  
Suragajam iva avicchinna<sup>6</sup> mahādānasantānaṁ rūjanive-  
sanaṁ netvā, vīsatiyā vitarāgasahassehi saha Sugataṁ  
vipulavimalamadhurodanena santappetvā, calitacūḷamaṇi-  
maricimañjarīpiṇḍajarañjalihi rūjamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-  
jaṁ vanditvā, ekamantaṁ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi gihiparicārikā makaraketupatākā anekasa-  
hassā Sākiyanātakīyo<sup>7</sup> raññānuññatā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-  
locanā<sup>8</sup> pasādavantā cūlajananiyā MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā<sup>9</sup>  
saha taṁ namassamānā ekamantaṁ nisīdimsu

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasaṇḍacandaṇḍalo rūpa-  
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasādajananasamatthāya  
sabbākāra<sup>10</sup>paripūrāya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgasiriyā antepu-  
ravāsijanaṁ<sup>11</sup> santappento suvaṇṇakiṇkiṇikaṁ cāleno viya  
madhurassarena Dhammaṁ desetvā, utthāyāsana: "Sace'  
ham ajja nāṭakīhi saha<sup>12</sup> nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-  
naṁ<sup>13</sup> nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitaṁ tassā thad-

<sup>1</sup> B tasmiñ

<sup>2</sup> B -vibhūsito

<sup>3</sup> B mā cara mā cara Sākyapuṅgava na vaṁso te suta-  
vara mahā-

<sup>4</sup> B ekarājā pi na

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tava so; B vatvā ayaṁ tava vaṁso <sup>6</sup> B acchinna-

<sup>7</sup> B Sākiyā nātakitthiyo

<sup>8</sup> B -vikāsalocanā

<sup>9</sup> B pasādāvantagattā cūlajanani MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sabbālaṅkāra-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antepura-; B antepuravāsīnaṁ janānaṁ

<sup>12</sup> B sace samajjanātakīhi; omits saha <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B niketaṁ

dhahadayam <sup>1</sup> adhunā yeva phāleyyāti <sup>2</sup>,” tassānuggahāya tatadvayagataravirajanikaro <sup>3</sup> girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim piturājam ādāya Bimbāya <sup>4</sup> bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā <sup>5</sup> analāṅkatattā <sup>6</sup> abhinavad-alitamanosilācunnavaṇṇena aṅgalāvaṇṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanaḍḍipūreṇeva vāsa <sup>7</sup> bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta <sup>8</sup> alladukulā vāmakaratalanihitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam uttāhāya <sup>9</sup> anilabalavilulita <sup>10</sup> kañcana-latā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādāmūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda <sup>11</sup> yasamuḍḍalavisālānayanakusumehi assumadhubindu <sup>12</sup> ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanī-lakuṭṭiladhammīlamoli <sup>13</sup> madhupavālī mudumadhuragīrā bhamarānūravā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmīkaravijjūtivisarajaṅghāsu <sup>14</sup> gaheṭvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā <sup>15</sup> bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana <sup>16</sup> samphassena assāsam paṭilabhitvā, cakitahariṇī <sup>17</sup> viya taṃ nirantaram olokeṇi ekamantam atthāsi

Atha rājā : “Sutavara <sup>18</sup> ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātūrā bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ caraṇa <sup>19</sup> talesu na limpanti, Kusumasarasarassa <sup>20</sup> kalāhaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṇkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā pamukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṇkapattabhaṅgam <sup>21</sup> payodharabhāre na lekhyanti, anuparacitarocana <sup>22</sup> bindutilakaṃ sālakaṃ nalāṭa- <sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B paripālitaṃ taṃ hadayam

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> phāleyyāsīti

<sup>3</sup> B utadvayopagataravirajanikaro

<sup>4</sup> B Pimbā-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts bimbo

<sup>6</sup> B analāṅkatā

<sup>7</sup> B pavāsa-

<sup>8</sup> B assumadhubindunipāta-

<sup>9</sup> B turitaṃ samuttāhāya

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -lulita-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -samuda-

<sup>12</sup> B -bindū

<sup>13</sup> B omits -moli-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pīvarā cāmīkaraduḍḍijjūtivissarā; B karikaram iva

paripūracāmīkarajūti-

<sup>15</sup> B -lulitā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -savana-

<sup>17</sup> B calitahariṇī

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sutavaram

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samvarāṇa-

<sup>20</sup> B Kusumesasarassa

<sup>21</sup> B -paṅgapayodharagāre

<sup>22</sup> B anusaracittarocana-

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>1</sub> lalāṭarekhaṃ

lekhaññi na dhārayanti, apanītabhārasirodharābharanakaṇ-  
napūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña<sup>1</sup>gagana<sup>2</sup>sanni-  
bhā ranarāpakakhijjamāna<sup>3</sup>mānasā, sakalaññi Kapilapu-  
raññi Sakyajanapadaññi ca suññaṃ iva maññaṃ mānā, kusum-  
adhavalāhi vanalatāhi atālītā pi vedanāparipīlītā, manda-  
mārutavidhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita<sup>4</sup>locanā pi assuja-  
lam muñcamānā, haṃsapakkhavātavitātehi upavanasara-  
sīkarehi asittā pi allatanulatā haṃsīva bhavanakamalini-  
kalloladolam anārūḥā pi pakampita<sup>5</sup>gattā, kusumadhū-  
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adatṭhāpi sañjātasantāsā tava  
vataññi samādiyitvā, ekākiñi cakkavāki<sup>6</sup> viya ca hutvā,  
katham paripālita<sup>7</sup>jivitā ahoṣiti ?” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṃ sutvā vimalakamalasiribharanayano<sup>8</sup> deviyā  
chandatin<sup>9</sup>ṇā<sup>8</sup>padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanāññi<sup>9</sup>  
nibbāpetvā, āramam upayāto, aparasmīññi divase : “ Sacā-  
yaññi<sup>10</sup> Nandakumāro pañcākalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-  
saṅghāte pi<sup>11</sup> samantā dvādasahatthappadesa nikkākāreṇa  
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturaṅgasaṅgitesu de-  
vanātakīnibbisesāya<sup>12</sup> Sākiyakulabhūsānāya<sup>13</sup> janapadaka-  
lyāṇiyā sarīrasamphassaññi labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-  
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharituññi<sup>14</sup> sakkā ti.” Vivāhato  
pubbe<sup>15</sup> yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāram pi mātara  
pesitaññi kumārābharanabhūsitam antojale dissamānaññi  
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbaññi viya attānam anug-  
acchantāññi : “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam  
uggirantaññi “ Dūyajjam me, samaṇa, dehiti,” byāharantaññi  
ārāmaññi netvā, niruttaraññi Dhammaratanadāyajjaññi datvā,  
ariyaganāparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-  
aṇamālī aṇsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tattha tattha paripā-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -puñña-      <sup>2</sup> B -gaganatala-      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhijjamāna-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -aluliyita- ; S<sub>1</sub> -aluṭṭhita-      <sup>5</sup> B saṅkampita-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cakkavākiñi      <sup>7</sup> B -siriharāṇanayano

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> candatin<sup>9</sup>ṇā- ; B candakinnārāpadāna-

<sup>9</sup> B vidahadahanāññi      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> svāyaññi      <sup>11</sup> B omits pi

<sup>12</sup> B devanātakitthi-

<sup>13</sup> B -bhūsāya

<sup>14</sup> B uttarituññi

<sup>15</sup> B vivāhapubbe



citacittajantavo vibodhento<sup>1</sup> Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura<sup>2</sup>madhukaravirutagītagīyamānasakusumapallava-bhārabbharita<sup>3</sup>nānālatāvanitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa<sup>4</sup>sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇīyena Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena<sup>5</sup> bhaginipatinā<sup>6</sup> gahapatinā: “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto<sup>7</sup>, sañjātāpītisomanasso pabbhātam maññamāno rattiyaṁ nikhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantaṁ diparukkhami viya pallavantam<sup>8</sup> abbhamaḥikādhūmarajarāhupaṇicāṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇam saradasamayacanda-maṇḍalam viya ca<sup>9</sup> virocamaṇam nayanāmandakaram diṣvā, tassa pādarajam<sup>10</sup> sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajaramaram amalam<sup>11</sup> atulam<sup>12</sup> amataṁ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇam paṇītam gambhīram duddasaṁ Dhammam sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitam sattabhavālaṅghanīyam sotūpattiphalam patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādinam Dhammoghavāhinim Bhagavantam nimaṇṭetvā, nānāvidhakhajjakādisamalaṅkataṁ vaṇṇagandharasasampannam sukhanidānam dānam<sup>13</sup> datvā: “Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam vassāvāsam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre<sup>14</sup> kho gahapati tathagatā abhiraṇantīti” vutte,<sup>15</sup> “Aññātam mayā<sup>16</sup> bhante ti” nikhamitvā, paramaramaṇīyam Sākiyanagaraṁ<sup>17</sup> gantvā: “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti?” samantā anuvilo-kento Jetarājakumārassa yatijananiyyānam uyyānam chāyūdakasampannam paramaramaṇīyam yogānukūlam bhūmi-bhāgaṁ diṣvā, kahāpaṇakotīsanthāreṇa kiṇitvā, tasmim

<sup>1</sup> B bodhim bodhento <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits madhura-

<sup>3</sup> B -giyamānakusumaganapallavahārāhārīta-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samuda- <sup>5</sup> B sahāyena <sup>6</sup> B bhaginīya patinā

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vutte <sup>8</sup> B diparukkham iva pajjalantaṁ

<sup>9</sup> B omits ca <sup>10</sup> MSS. pādarāgaṁ

<sup>11</sup> B ajaram amaram <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits atulam

<sup>13</sup> B omits dānam <sup>14</sup> B Buddhā suññāgāre

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vutto <sup>16</sup> B mayam <sup>17</sup> B Sāvattthinagaraṁ



vane jaladhara-paricumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagīrivare-  
neva<sup>1</sup> sudhādhavalena pākāramaṇḍalena parigataVejayan-  
tam iva samujjalitanekabhūmikadvārakotṭhakaṁ suracāpa-  
cārutorañaramañīyehi vividhavicittarucirapāsādehi mana-  
nayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambuda-  
himakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinata-  
lābhirāmam mādhamadhugandhikādīsu kusumasaṇḍa<sup>2</sup>-  
maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sitasītalasilātalehi samupetaṁ  
suphullakāmalasamalaṅkatasīrasīramadhurasalilāsaya vibhū-  
sitam pajjalitagandhakuṭīyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārā-  
petvā kālum ārocesi.

Tadāsurāsura munimanujavandanīyo amaranarapatiḥpa-  
rivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tūrāgaṇaparivutassa sarada-  
paripuṇṇarajanikarassa sirisamudayasobham apahasanto<sup>4</sup>  
va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso parisā san-  
tappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipula-  
dhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsura bhikkusumappakārābhikiṇ-  
ṇāṁ setarattanilakamalāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka<sup>5</sup>-  
phalikādipuṇṇakalasamālābhi uparacitavithibhāgaṁ sa-  
muṣṣitavividhavicittanekasahassadhajapatākāṁ dhūpan-  
dhakāraṁ<sup>6</sup> Amarapurasadisasobhaṁ nagaram pavisitvā,  
puravāsīhi pūjīyamāno devatāhi abhinandīyamāno<sup>7</sup> para-  
madassanīyāya sarīrappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇa-  
rasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā,  
surabhikkhusumataruvaranirantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāditaru-  
ṇa haripaśaṇcāraṁ<sup>8</sup> mattamorasatasampaghoṣaṁ<sup>9</sup> alikula-  
jhaṅkāramukharasahakāraṁ samadakokilākulakalālāpakola-  
lāhalam upphulla<sup>10</sup> kusumamañjarireṇupīṇjaram anekaku-  
sumaparimalavāhināṁ Jetavanam pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

<sup>1</sup> B Kelāsagīrineva

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -saṇḍi-; S<sub>1</sub> -maṇḍitaṁ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omīti -pati-      <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> avhayanto; B avahaṇisanto

<sup>5</sup> B omīti -kanaka-      <sup>6</sup> B dhūmandhakāraṁ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> abhinandīyamānopamāno      <sup>8</sup> B -saṇcaritāṁ

<sup>9</sup> B -satasaṅghosaṁ alikulacaṅkāramukharāṁ sahakāra-  
samadakokila-

<sup>10</sup> B sapphulla-

vanatasikhālatāvanitāhi<sup>1</sup> vāndiyamāno viya anavarata-muttakusumehi pūjiyamāno viya ābaddhapallavañjalihi ca<sup>2</sup> pādapehi upatthiyamāno viya nānāmaṇippabhāvisaravip-phurita<sup>3</sup>viracitavara<sup>4</sup>ruciragandhakūṭisiriṃ sarīra<sup>5</sup>siri-yābhimaddanto viharatī.

Viharanto ca pana: "Ahañi c'amhi tiṇṇo mutto danto santo assattho parinibbuto, loko ca<sup>6</sup> atinṇo amutto adanto asanto anassattho aparinibbuto, pahomi cāhaṃ lokam tāretum mocetum dametum sametum assāsetum parinibbāpetum, tassa natth' añño koci tāretā mocetā dametā sametā assāsetā parinibbāpetā aññiatra mayā hi mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo<sup>7</sup> yathā nāma uppalavane vā padumavane vā puṇḍarikavane vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaddhāni udakānug-gatāni antonimuggaposiyaṇi,<sup>8</sup> appekaccāni uḍake jātāni tatth' eva saṃvaddhāni<sup>9</sup> samodakam<sup>10</sup> tthitāni, appekaccāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni udakena, eva<sup>11</sup> evaṃ dasasahassilokadhātum Buddhacakkhusaṅkhātena indriyaparopariyattiñāṇena anāvaraṇāsayaṇusayañāṇena ca olokeno tattha ugghaṭṭitaññū vipacitaññū neyyo ti." Tāyo veneyyapuggale caturaṅgasamannāgatatimiranikare jalamānānalakkhandho<sup>12</sup> viya paññāyānto disvā, tesam āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiyo<sup>13</sup> oloketvā, yathā nisinno va yojanasate pi yojanasahassee pi nisinnassa puggalassa samīpavatti viya obhāsam pattharivā, manonukūlam Dhammam desento, avijjandhakāram vidhametvā,<sup>14</sup> Dham-mālokaṃ dassento, taṇhāsaṅghātāṃ bbindanto taṇhājālaṃ chindanto taṇhāsotam paṭinivattento<sup>15</sup> taṇhāpipāsam paṭi-vinento taṇhāpariḷāhaṃ samento taṇhāsantāpaṃ nibbāpento kilesajātaṃ vijāṭento rāgadosamohaggayo nibbāpento satte-

<sup>1</sup> B anilāvanatasikhāhi kiṇalatāhi

<sup>2</sup> B omits ca

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -pupphurita- <sup>4</sup> B -vicitravara- <sup>5</sup> B omits sarīra-

<sup>6</sup> B -loko panātinṇo <sup>7</sup> B saṅcodita- <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -posinim

<sup>9</sup> B omits saṃvaddhāni

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> samodakā

<sup>11</sup> B evam eva

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kkhandhe

<sup>13</sup> B -caritavimuttiyo

<sup>14</sup> B viddhamasento

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṭivattento

sam̐ sārasambādhā<sup>1</sup> nīharitvā, Dhammokāsam̐ dassento, sam̐sāravipathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patit̐thāpento, sam̐sārasāgarā uttāretvā<sup>2</sup>, nibbānathale<sup>3</sup> patit̐thāpento, sam̐sāarakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemabhūmim̐ sampāpento, sam̐sārabandhanā mocento, sam̐sārapapātā sam̐sārapalipā sam̐sāraviduggā sam̐sārapaṇkā uddhārento<sup>4</sup>, vitināmeti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikammakatehi viya mukhaggavāladhipādapariyantehi samannāgato matthakato pat̐thāya lākhātulikāya<sup>5</sup> katāhi viya pit̐thimajjhena gantvā, antarasat̐thimhi<sup>6</sup> dakkhiṇāvattam̐ hutvā, t̐hitāhi t̐hi<sup>7</sup> rājāhi sobhamāno khandhe satasahassagghanikakambalaparikkehena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasāṇkhacūṇṇapīṇḍavaṇṇena avasesat̐thāmena bhāsamāno gocarat̐thāya suvaṇṇagūhato vā rajatagūhato<sup>8</sup> vā maṇiphalika<sup>9</sup>manosilāgūhānam aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesam̐ yeva tale<sup>10</sup> t̐hatvā, sarīralaggaṇ rajam̐ vidhūnanto asanisaddam̐ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantam̐ alātacakkaṇ dassento viya aparāparam̐ paribbhamitvā,<sup>11</sup> sihanādam̐ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānam̐<sup>12</sup> sattānam̐ santāsam̐ janayitvā samantā t̐yojanapadesam̐ ekaninnādam̐ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahaṇso sihanādam̐ nadati, evam̐ so ākiṇṇavaralakkaṇo anuvyañjanapatimaṇḍito gandhakūṭisuvāṇṇagūhato nikkhamitvā, chabbāṇṇehi rasmīhi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamālāṇ ratanātala<sup>13</sup>sannibham̐ katvā, Dhammasanavimala<sup>14</sup>manosilātālagato catuvesārajjena visārado<sup>15</sup> vijambhitvā, chaasādhārāṇāṇṇakesarabhāram̐ vidhūnitvā, brahmassareṇa gajjitvā, at̐tha<sup>16</sup>parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sārabandhā      <sup>2</sup> B otaretvā      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nibbāpathe

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> uddharanto ; B uttaranto      <sup>5</sup> B lākhātulikakātāhi

<sup>6</sup> B antarapit̐thimhi      <sup>7</sup> B omits t̐hi

<sup>8</sup> B rajatamaṇiphalika-      <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -phalaka-      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> thale

<sup>11</sup> B parijapitvā      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts satānam̐

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavimala-

<sup>15</sup> B omits visārado      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> at̐hasu

mahanīso, "Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti," dīghāyukānaṃ devānaṃ nāṇacitta<sup>1</sup> santāsaṃ janayanto tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvidhadesanāvīlāsasampannaṃ sihanādaṃ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṃvado karavikasakupo madhurarasaṃ sahakāraphalam mukhatuṇḍakena paharitvā, paggharitarasaṃ sayitvā, pakkhena tālaṃ<sup>2</sup> datvā, vikūjamāno<sup>3</sup> sakalavanagahananissitaṃ sattakāyam mattaṃ<sup>4</sup> viya laliṭaṃ karonto mañjussarena mañivaṃsaṃ dhamamāno viya madhussarena<sup>5</sup> viravati, tato satabhāgena vā saḥassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca<sup>6</sup> rājā cakkavatti cakkaratanānubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṃ, "Kim me idāni mahājanena<sup>7</sup> olokitenāti?" na appossukko hutvā, rajjasiriṃ yeva<sup>8</sup> anubhoti, kālena kālaṃ vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisīditvā, niggahetabbe niggaṇhāti,<sup>9</sup> paggaḥetabbe paggaṇhāti, thānantaresu thāpetabbe<sup>10</sup> thānantaresu thāpeti, evaṃ so mahābodhimāṇe adhigatassa sabbaññutañānacakkaratanassānubhāvena anupattaDhammarajjo, "Kim me idāni lokena<sup>11</sup> olokiteṇa? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmīti," appossukkatam anāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisinno brahmassaraṃ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṃ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamne<sup>12</sup> puggale Sineruppapāte pakkipanto viya apāyabhayasantañjanena niggahetvā, paggaḥetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkipitvā, bhavagge nisīdāpento viya paggaṇhitvā, thānantaresu thāpetabbayuttake sāvake adhikataraguṇavasena thānantaresu thāpeti.

Yathā ca puṇṇacando pabbhāsampattiyā sobhamāno nabhomajjhe<sup>13</sup> thito "mam' evopari cando ti" sabbasattānaṃ khāyati, evaṃ so yattha katthaci thitānam abhimukhe<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B omits -citta-      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kālaṃ      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit vikūjamāno

<sup>4</sup> So B; S<sub>1</sub> vattaṃ; S<sub>2</sub> ettaṃ      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> medhurassarena

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit ca      <sup>7</sup> B mahājana      <sup>8</sup> B eva nu bhoti

<sup>9</sup> B niggahetvā      <sup>10</sup> B omits thāpetabbe

<sup>11</sup> B loke      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dhammesu

<sup>13</sup> B nabhamajjhe      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> abhimukhaṃ

ṭhito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato ṭhitā pi pacchato ṭhitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasabhassam atikkamitvā ṭhitā pi rasāthale<sup>1</sup> ṭhitā pi akanitṭhabbhavane ṭhitā pi: "Satthā maṃ yeva oloketi, maṃ eva Dhammaṃ desetiti,"<sup>2</sup> vadanti, so hi taṃ<sup>3</sup> taṃ olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto<sup>4</sup> viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagabhapatisamaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇakataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya<sup>5</sup> caranti, paṇḍāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇham abhi-saṅkharitvā<sup>6</sup> yaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so<sup>7</sup> sunisitasatthena kumudana<sup>8</sup> kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇḍāsatthena chinditvā<sup>9</sup> dibbāgadena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuraṇḍambakesaraḡhaṭṭasobhitakkhandhassa migaraṇṇo samipe<sup>10</sup> jarasigālā<sup>11</sup> viya khāyanti.

Yo<sup>12</sup> ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanaṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariya-ñāṇena paresaṃ soḷasavidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena icchiticchitaṭṭhānaṃ samanussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchiticchitaṃ<sup>13</sup> rūpaṃ passanto arahattañāṇena atipaṇḍitāni lokuttaraphalasukkhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavatīcoditaladayo maṇidīparasmivihā-tatinira<sup>14</sup> gandhakuṭiyā vāsaṃ vihāya saliladharapaṭalaja-nitababalandhakārārattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulita-sakaṇṭakam yakkhavyagghanaḡgasāṇcarita<sup>15</sup> visamatalaṃ gabanadesam adbhivasati janarū vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako<sup>16</sup> viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tale ; B dāhathale

<sup>2</sup> B desesīti

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits taṃ

<sup>4</sup> B sallapento

<sup>5</sup> B viya vadanti paṇḍāgatena na nitṭhaṃ gatāni

<sup>6</sup> B abhi-saṅkhāritvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yo

<sup>8</sup> B -nāla-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saṇchinditvā

<sup>10</sup> B omits samipe

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> rajasigālā viyanti

<sup>12</sup> B so iddhi

<sup>13</sup> B yath' icchitaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B -vigaṭatatinira-

<sup>15</sup> B -nāgacarita-

<sup>16</sup> B suppādako viya ; B taṇhānilavegasāṃsāraṇṇave



nave paridhāvitvā apāyavaḷabhāmukham pavisantim pajā-  
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-  
pūritāṃ katvā<sup>1</sup> na nibbānathalaṃ sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddhaṃ  
jātijarāmarañaripugaṇaparibbūhaṃ kāmakodharipukam-  
makampamānaṃ Koṇḍañña<sup>2</sup> Videhanara<sup>3</sup> patipamukhaṃ  
veneyyajanapati<sup>3</sup> samūhaṃ atthaṅgamaggaumaggato<sup>4</sup>  
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi<sup>5</sup> taṇhāGaṅgāpavāhato uttāretvā  
samāpattivāhanam<sup>6</sup> āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyaṃ patitthā-  
peti.

Yo ca<sup>7</sup> Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ<sup>8</sup> tivaṭ-  
tavaṭasākhābaddhaṃ veneyyajanarājarāsiṃ desanāsiṃ  
paṭisandhibandhanaṃ chinditvā saddhamma<sup>9</sup> rasayāgupā-  
nena<sup>10</sup> santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje<sup>11</sup>  
patitthāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṅgo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra-  
gharāvāsato niharitvā ariyamaggavaṭumena<sup>12</sup> ānetvā  
taṇhāGodāvaripavāhato uttāretvā nīrantaraṃ nibbānaassa-  
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kūsarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatiyā yācito anāvāra-  
ṇānāgajavaram<sup>13</sup> āruya Buddhacakkhumahādvaraṃ  
vivaritvā paraparisaṃsamarabhūmim<sup>14</sup> pavisitvā pañhapari-  
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesaripuse-  
nam opādetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmāsareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-  
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassaṃ nīrantaraṃ vassā-  
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānaṃ<sup>15</sup> asamasu-  
khaṃ sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukhaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ taṃ  
pajā- <sup>1</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> katvā <sup>2</sup> B omits -nara-

<sup>3</sup> B S<sub>1</sub> omī -pati- <sup>4</sup> B -maggaumaṅgato

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -nānāvābhi <sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sampatti- <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts so

<sup>8</sup> B S<sub>1</sub> -vasaṅgataṃ <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> dhamma-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -yāgura- <sup>11</sup> B -bhūmirajje yeva

<sup>12</sup> B ariyapatha- <sup>13</sup> B gajaratanam

<sup>14</sup> B saparisaṃsamarabhūmipavisitvā

<sup>15</sup> B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokākāse utthahitvā byāmapabbhā-  
bhāsurasuracāpaṃ<sup>1</sup> dassetvā Brahmaghosena<sup>2</sup> gajjitvā  
dayāsitalaṃ Dhammāmatavuttihihāraṃ sakalabhuvanatale  
vassāpetvā kilesaparilāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya silamūlo samādhikkhandho  
paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsitala-  
chāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakuṇagaṇāvicchinnaśācāro  
jātikantārapaṭipannaṃ jarāmaṇavyādhiḥghammapari-  
piṭṭaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasamūhaṃ + sabbakālāṃ santap-  
peti.

Yo ca<sup>5</sup> Dīpaṅkaramahesino pasādena pāramitāsina  
bhavanagahanam<sup>6</sup> padārento anukkamena bodhiāṅgaṃ  
patvā pubbañjanūyūtaṃ<sup>7</sup> vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena  
gantvā vimukhasilā<sup>8</sup> malaratanavālukaṇikarānīcītaṃ cara-  
ṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> mañitorapaṇaṇaṇiyam iddhipāda-kappapādapopetaṃ  
brahmavihāra-kamalākārābhīrāmaṃ satipaṭṭhānaratana-  
bhavanabhāsuram indakunda<sup>10</sup> daladhavalakittiketusa-  
so-bhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhina-  
karam apanītabhavabhayaṃ aviparīṇāmaṃ<sup>11</sup> asamasukhaṃ  
dasasahassa<sup>12</sup> cakkavālavīṇīṇeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā ag-  
gaṃ nibbānanagaraṃ catubbidhamagga<sup>13</sup> dvāreṇa pavisitvā,  
tathā tathā nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavatthāpetvā,  
aggaphalasamāpattina-hāpāsādam āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-  
sukham anubhavanto cakkavattī viya mahākaruṇāsīhapañ-  
jare tathā, Buddhacakkhunayanāni ummīletvā sadevakaṃ  
lokaṃ olovento Koṇḍañña-mahākuṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete  
atthārasakoṭipuri-se gahetvā mamaṇatapurē<sup>14</sup> vāsaṃ karo-  
hīti,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunnaṃ nagaraṃ ti,”  
ñatvā, aparāṇi pañcapaṇṇāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsākulāni

<sup>1</sup> B byāmapabbhāsurasuracāpaṃ ; S<sub>2</sub> -bhāsurasuracāpaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B dhammaghosena

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -vyādhi-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> saṃsarika-

<sup>5</sup> B omits ca

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> bhavavana-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pabbajita- ; S<sub>1</sub> -jinajanānu-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -silā-

<sup>9</sup> B vijjācaraṇa-

<sup>10</sup> B sammappamānaindu-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> aparīṇāmaṃ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sahassī-

<sup>13</sup> B catuvidhamagga-

<sup>14</sup> B mama tvaṃ pure

aparaṃ kulasahassam aparāṇi ekādasanahutakulāṇi aparāṇi caturāsītikulasahassāṇi āmantetvā, tasmīṃ vasa-pento apūrayamānaṃ nibbānapuraṃ disvā, "Atimahantam mama nagaram <sup>1</sup> iminā nayena kulāṇi āmantetvā na sakkā pana<sup>2</sup> pūretuṃ," bherim pana sāvetvā, "Saddhammavara-cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca <sup>3</sup> sampattiya sampannaṃ, ye tattha vasitukāma te <sup>4</sup> yathāsukham āgacchantu <sup>5</sup> gatā ca imaṃ c'imaṃ ca parihāraṃ labhissantīti," nagarassa vaṇṇanaṃ c'eva lokassa parihāralābhaṃ ca sadevake loke ghosāpento viya māsassa aṭṭhasu divasesu tattha tattha nisinnānaṃ Dhammakathikānaṃ saddhammabheriṃ datvā, nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṃ ca tatrāgatānaṃ anuttarasīlāṇi-kārādi<sup>6</sup>parihāralābhaṃ ca ghosāpetvā, taṃ sutvā, tato tato nikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādiṃ katvā anulomapaṭipadam paṭipannānaṃ aparimāṇānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ nibbānapura-samosaraṇaṃ kārāpeti.

Kim bahunā bhāsitenā? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba 7-sattānaṃ atthānattham <sup>8</sup> jānāti, mahākāruṇikatāya anattham parivajjetvā atthe niyojēti.

So <sup>9</sup> ñāṇakarūṇāmāyo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokarathasārathi titthiyamānaantako <sup>10</sup> duddantadamako Dhamma-matambuvassako <sup>11</sup> lokālokakaro jagadānandalocano tiloka-tilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvāṇalo <sup>12</sup> Dhamma-locano ñāṇasāgaro aparimā<sup>13</sup>ṇaguṇo Dhammarājā, "sattānaṃ vividhaṃ hitaṃ harati upaharati <sup>14</sup> upajaneti <sup>15</sup> uppādeti" vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ disvā atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ; B me nagaraṃ <sup>2</sup> B omits pana

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> imāya ca bis <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit te <sup>5</sup> B gacchantu

<sup>6</sup> B anuttaraṃ sīlākārādi <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits sabba-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> atthānatthā <sup>9</sup> B inserts ca

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> titthiyamānamatthaantako

<sup>11</sup> B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokakaro

<sup>12</sup> B bhuvanavanadāvāṇalo

<sup>13</sup> B appamāṇa-

<sup>14</sup> B hitaṃ deti upaharati <sup>15</sup> B upaneti uppādeti





makūpato aggikkhandham lomato lomakūpato udaka-dhāram pavattayamāno chabbannaBuddha<sup>1</sup>rasmiyo vis-sajjento, Dhammañ ca<sup>2</sup> desento, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvañ tirobhāvañ tirokuddañ tiropākārañ tiropabbatañ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathā pi ākāse.

Paṭhaviyā pi ummujjānimujjañ karoti seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyañ.

Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyathā pi pakkhisakuṇo.

Ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇiṇā parimasati<sup>3</sup> parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷaḥ pi kāyen' eva sampavatteti.<sup>4</sup>

Tadā kanakakalasato nikkhantā indaṇīmaṇirasadhārā viya ummāpupphadāmaṇelā viya ca nīlarasmiyo.

Suvaṇṇarasadhārā viya kaṇikārakusumadāmaṇelā viya ca pītarasmiyo.

Pavālarasadhārā viya bandhujīvakaupphadāmaṇelā viya ca lohitarasmiyo.

Rajatarasadhārā viya<sup>5</sup> sumanakusumadāmaṇelā viya ca odātarasmiyo.

Mañjetṭhadāmaṇelā viya ca<sup>6</sup> mañjetṭharasmiyo.

Ummāpupphesu<sup>7</sup> ativiya nīlatṭhānañ viya kaṇikārakusumesu ativiya pītatṭhānañ viya bandhujīvakausumesu asadisaratatṭhānañ viya<sup>8</sup> osadhitārakā<sup>9</sup> viya mañjetṭhāsu atulyamañjetṭhavannaṭṭhānañ viya 'pabhassararasmiyo ti'chabbannabuddharasmiyo puratthimakāyato nikkhamitvā jātabhūmim<sup>10</sup> attano satta<sup>11</sup>sattavāraṃ anuparivattitvā<sup>12</sup> tālakkhandaṭṭharathacakkasakaṭṭacakkakūṭāgārādīmatṭā hutvā puratthimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavālagiriṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omī -Buddha-      <sup>2</sup> B omīts ca      <sup>3</sup> B parāmasati

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> samvatteti ; B sampavatteti      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omīts viya

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīts ca      <sup>7</sup> B ummāra-      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserta ca

<sup>9</sup> B osadhitārakā viya atisetatṭhānañ viya mañjetṭhāsu  
atulamañjetṭhavannaṭṭhānañ      <sup>10</sup> B attano jāti-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sattaśattasācāraṃ

<sup>12</sup> B parivattitvā



atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananāradhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimakāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo paccchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavāḷanagam<sup>1</sup> atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā<sup>2</sup> pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇakāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya<sup>3</sup> vāmakāyato uttarāya<sup>4</sup> disāya pavattanti.

Heṭṭhimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassababalam mābapathaviṃ bhinditvā, tam<sup>5</sup> niddhantasuvannapiṇḍam<sup>6</sup> viya karontiyo aṭṭhanahutādhikacatuyojanasatasahassababalam pathavisandhārakam<sup>7</sup> udakam vinivijjhivā, tam<sup>8</sup> suvaṇṇakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilīṇasuvannam viya dassentiyo chaunahutādhikanavayojanasatasahassababalam salilasandhārakam anilapathaviṃ<sup>10</sup> pavisitvā, tam samussitasuvannakkhandham viya<sup>11</sup> sandassentiyo ajaṭākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananāradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭā viya valābakaturāṅgamālā<sup>12</sup> viya Citrakūṭahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇaghaṇā<sup>13</sup> viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacarabhava soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca<sup>14</sup> atikkamitvā ajaṭākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananāradhānā pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākarasuriyatārāṇadevatāuyyānavimānakappapādapasarirābharaṇam pabhārahitaṇam paricchadamattam eva paññāyittha dasasata<sup>15</sup>sahassilokadhātuyā ālokapharāṇasamat-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -nabham ; B cakkavāḷagiriṃ

<sup>2</sup> B tath'eva

<sup>3</sup> B inserts dhāvanta

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> uttaradisāya ; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva  
ca pa<sup>o</sup> <sup>5</sup> B omits tam <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -piṇḍam

<sup>7</sup> B -sandhāram <sup>8</sup> B omits tam <sup>9</sup> B -vinilasuvannam

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anilam pavisitvā ; B -sandhārakānilam pavisitvā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits viya

<sup>12</sup> B valāhaturāṅga-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvaṇṇanāgā

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako<sup>1</sup> viya jāto, sabbañi Buddharasmihi yeva ajjhotthatañi.

Taṃ divasañi sabbadasadisā<sup>2</sup> nīlamanisuvannaṇapavāla-  
rajaṭapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu<sup>3</sup>vijjusañjhaḥhanā-  
bhirañjita viya ratanāvelaratanadāmaratanacunṇavippa-  
kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya<sup>4</sup>makapāṭihirañāṇassa<sup>5</sup> sarīra-  
viniggatā dutiyā<sup>6</sup> dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya  
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnāñi ca  
cittānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā<sup>7</sup>  
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikammādhiṭṭhānāni visuṃ  
visuṃ<sup>8</sup> yeva, nīlarasmiatthāya hi<sup>9</sup> Bhagavā nīlakaṣiṇa-  
samāpattinā samāpajjati, pītarasmi<sup>10</sup>atthāya pītakaṣiṇaṃ  
lohitarasmi<sup>11</sup>atthāya lohitaṭakaṣiṇaṃ odātarasmiatthāya  
odātaṭakaṣiṇaṃ aggikkhandhatthāya tejokaṣiṇaṃ udaka-  
dhāratthāya ūpokaṣiṇaṃ samāpajjati. Tathā hi<sup>12</sup> Bud-  
dhānaṃ bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukātāya pañcahākārehi  
suciṇṇavasitāya<sup>13</sup> ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyaṃ<sup>14</sup> sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devagaṇā  
pamuditahadaya sañjātapītisomaṇassa paridāhitaparisu-  
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisasañjaliṃ<sup>15</sup> sirasi  
katvā: "Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-  
ṇiko<sup>16</sup> ti," thutivacanam uggirantā, candanacunṇamissitāni  
pañcavaṇṇadibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā  
devanātakasaṅgītiyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evam Dhammaratanamañjūso aññesaṃ<sup>17</sup> avacanavisa-  
yaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto vīsati<sup>18</sup> paṇakoṭīyo nib-  
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

<sup>1</sup> B khajjopanako <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sabbā- <sup>3</sup> B -dhanuvijjulatā-

<sup>4</sup> B tathā samadhigatassa <sup>5</sup> B -pāṭihāriya-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dutiyādutiyā; S<sub>2</sub> omits dutiyā-; B dutiyā dutiyā  
rasmiṇpurimāya purimāya <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tassa pana rasmiyā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits visuṃ <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rasmiyo <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits hi

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -rasmiyo <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pi <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvaṇṇa-

<sup>14</sup> B dasasahassilokadhātuyaṃ <sup>15</sup> B -makula-

<sup>16</sup> B mahākārūṇiko <sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit aññesaṃ

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> vīsatiyā

Tato attahasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassug-  
gataratanaMerumattthake nekaṃaṇinikarakiraṇapabbhāsurā-  
vividhaviṭṭhiyanavimāṇe dasayojanasahassavittthātāyate  
dvārasahassapūjjalite <sup>1</sup> tāvatiṇṇasadevanagare paṇṇāsayo-  
janāyāmakkhandhasākhāvibhūsite yojanasatavittthātāyate  
tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālaṅkate yojanapaṇṇāsagāṃiku-  
sumappabbhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasurabhikūsumā-  
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle  
pañcadasayojanubbedhe paṇṇāsayojanavittthate satthiyo-  
janāyate jayasumanadalalattakapaṭalapāṭale haṇṇisapup-  
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-  
lasambhūte <sup>2</sup> paṇḍukambalasilātale <sup>3</sup> khuddakapiṭṭhe <sup>4</sup> nisi-  
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṃ nimmita <sup>5</sup>  
sukhumattabhāvānaṃ pūritacakkavālagabbhānaṃ <sup>6</sup> Brah-  
māsuraḡaṇānaṃ majjhe suralokam obhāsento nisiditvā, Mā-  
tudevaputtam ārabbhā sattappakaraṇam abhidhammaṃ  
desento asiti devakoṭṭīnaṃ <sup>7</sup> Dhammābhisaṃmayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāṇe utthāyāsanaṃ Sakkāṇattena Vissa-  
kammadevaputtana ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-  
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṃ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato  
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṃ tāva māpitūsu <sup>8</sup> dasadisam  
obhāsayaṇtīsu tīsu sopānamūlāsu Satthā <sup>9</sup> maṇimayasopā-  
ṇamattthake tthāvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭīhāriyaṃ katvā,  
anekalokadhātuvāsīnaṃ paṇṇāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-  
vaggā sakalalokam mahājanassa nayanavīsayaṃ karonto,  
ākāse vicitta <sup>10</sup> kammanimmittehi viya gahitaviccittapūjā-  
vatthūhi sakalacakkavālagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-  
vārito, anekasahassadevanātakaparivāreṇa Pañcasikhā-  
bbhidhānena gandhabbadevaputtana tigāvutāyatanāṃ veluva-  
paṇḍuvīṇāṃ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā, <sup>11</sup>  
bhuvanakuḡharam pūretvā vādiyantena, gīyamānathutiva-  
cano, Sakkena pattacīvaraṃ gaḡetvā dasasahassaPurin-

<sup>1</sup> B dvādasā-<sup>2</sup> B -phalabhūte<sup>3</sup> S<sup>1</sup> -thale<sup>4</sup> B khuddakapiṭṭhe<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> nimitta-<sup>6</sup> MSS. -gambhānaṃ<sup>7</sup> B pāṇakoṭṭīnaṃ<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mātāpitusu<sup>9</sup> B yattha maṇisopāna-<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cittassa ; S<sub>1</sub> citta-<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B mucchitvā

dadaparivāreṇa pūjyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḥaVirūpak-  
khaKuverābhidhānehi cattāḷisasaḥassadevarājeḥi purato  
pasāritapādasātak<sup>1</sup> vīsatisaḥassacandasuriyadevaputtehi  
gahitavicittakanakaraḥajataḍḍhajo suyāmadevarājadasa-  
hassehi vijiyamānasaradaḥcandaḥjuti<sup>2</sup> pabhassaradibba-  
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarājadasaḥassassehi maṇimaya-  
tālavanṭamālābhi<sup>3</sup> sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-  
nilo vīsatisaḥassādhikāhi<sup>4</sup> tisata<sup>5</sup>saḥassadevakumārīkāhi  
uppalā<sup>6</sup>kalāpālāṇakatakanakaraḥajataṇaṇimayapunṇakalasa-  
mālā gahetvā gīyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-  
brahmunā dhāritasaraḍaparipunṇacandaṇḍalanibbi-  
sesasetacchatto chabbāṇṇābhi<sup>7</sup> Buddharasmīhi pajjalanto  
kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-  
mīnam phalaṇi lokassa dassento sakalalokaṇ<sup>8</sup> mahāja-  
nassa nayanavisayaṇi karonto raḥajatakanakasopānāvata-  
raṇamamahānubhāvadevabrahmagāṇanīkarapāriyāreṇa Sañ-  
kassanagaradvāre<sup>9</sup> otaritvā, pīṭivikasitanayanāya chat-  
tiṇsaḥyojanaparikkhepāya maṇussaḥparisāya gandhamālā-  
dīhi pūjetvā namassiyamāno<sup>10</sup> Dhammaṇi desetvā tiṇsa-  
pāṇakoṭiyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchāriyapāṭihāriyeḥi sattavinayaṇi  
katvā catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamaṇusse amatapāṇam  
pāyento abhisambodhito vīsati saṇvaccharaṇi samadhi-  
gacchi.<sup>11</sup>

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutāṇaṇi satimantāṇaṇi gati-  
mantāṇaṇi dhitimantāṇaṇi Buddhupaṭṭhākāṇaṇi bhikkhū-  
naṇ aggo Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko āyasmā Ānandaṭṭhero  
gaḥapatinā Anāthapiṇḍikena : “ Bhante ayaṇi viḥāro cāri-  
kaṇ pakkante lokaṇāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattihivāsino  
gandhamālāhatthā pūjaṇiyam<sup>12</sup> aññatṭhāṇam alaḥhitvā

<sup>1</sup> B parivārīto pasāritapāsādasātak<sup>o</sup>

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -candaṇḍajuti-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -mālāhi

<sup>4</sup> B vīsatisaḥassādhikatisata-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tisata-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> upphala-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B chabbāṇṇāhi

<sup>8</sup> B omits sakala<sup>o</sup> na<sup>o</sup> ka<sup>o</sup>

<sup>9</sup> B dvāreṇa

<sup>10</sup> B namassamāno ; S<sub>2</sub> namassimāno

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -gañchi

<sup>12</sup> B pūjaṇiyathāṇam

gandhakuṭṭidvāre pātetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojjā<sup>1</sup> na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ jānāthāti," yācīto, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgutam pucchī.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyānīti?" "Tiṇi Ānandāti." "Katamāni bhante tiṇīti?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyāṃ kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikaṃ na sakkā kātun, taṃ hi Buddhānaṃ parinibbutakāle yeva<sup>2</sup> hoti, uddesikam avatthukaṃ<sup>3</sup> tam pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhēhi paribhutto<sup>4</sup> bodhi tesu dharantesu pi<sup>5</sup> parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appaṭṭisarāṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ na labhanti, mahābodhito biḃam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre<sup>6</sup> ropāpemi<sup>7</sup> bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropeli, evaṃ sante Jetavane<sup>8</sup> mama nibaddhavaṣo viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīnam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanattāhāne āvātaṃ sodhāpetvā Mahāmoggallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhiṃ ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāseṇa bodhi-maṇḍalaṃ<sup>9</sup> gantvā vaṇṇato parigalantam phalam ekaṃ bhūmim appattaṃ yeva cīvareṇa sampatīcchitvā<sup>10</sup> āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Ajja bodhim ropessāmi,"<sup>11</sup> Kosala-rājādīnam ārocesi. Tada<sup>12</sup> rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena<sup>13</sup> parivuto suvaṇṇakaṭṭhānaṃ gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitoranādharaṇīkaṭṭhānaṃ parivuto maṅgalagitikāturiyaṇādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvatthiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇcakoṭṭimattā ariy-

<sup>1</sup> B -pāmojjā honti

<sup>2</sup> B omits yeva

<sup>3</sup> B avatthukaṃ kappanamattakena

<sup>4</sup> B inserts pana <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit pi <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Jetavanadvāre

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ropemi

<sup>8</sup> B Jetavanaṃ me

<sup>9</sup> B bodhimaṇḍalaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suppatīcchitvā

<sup>11</sup> B ropessāmi <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit tadā <sup>13</sup> B balanikāyena



asāvakā dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatiṃsu. Thero mahābodhiropanattāhāne mahantaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥaṃ ṭhapetvā heṭṭhā chiddaṃ katvā gandhakalalassa <sup>1</sup> pūrāpetvā: “Bodhiphalam <sup>2</sup> idaṃ rūpehi mahārūjāti,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi: “Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjaṃ tiṭṭhati,<sup>3</sup> phalam idaṃ mayānātha+piṇḍikena ropāpetuṃ vaṭṭatīti.” So taṃ phalaṃ tassa karatale ṭhapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalaṃ viyūhivā taṃ <sup>5</sup> tatttha pātesi. Tasmiṃ tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva <sup>6</sup> naṅgalasīsapamāṇo bodhikhandho paṇṇasabatthubbedho utṭhahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paṇṇasahatthā va nikkhamiṃsu. Iti so taṃ khaṇaṃ <sup>7</sup> yeva vanappatiṃjetṭhako hutvā haritapattarattaṃkuro pavālatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo aṭṭhāsi, atimahantaṃ pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā aṭṭhasatamatte kanakaraṇṇakalase <sup>9</sup> gandhodakapūre nīluppala<sup>10</sup>kalāpādipatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipitvā puṇṇakalasamālā ṭhapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikaṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ <sup>11</sup> vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipitvā <sup>12</sup> sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-koṭṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasaṅkamitvā: “Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “Ānanda kiṃ kathesi? mayi <sup>13</sup> mahābodhimāṇde samāpannasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nīsīdante aṇño padeso dhāretuṃ na sakkotīti.” “Bhante lokānukampāya <sup>14</sup> imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

<sup>1</sup> B gandhakalalaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B bodhiphalabijaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B patitṭhāti; S<sub>2</sub> tiṭṭhanti

<sup>4</sup> B phalam idaṃ ayam Anātha-

<sup>5</sup> B omits taṃ

<sup>6</sup> B tesam passantānaṃ eva

<sup>7</sup> B khaṇe

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vanaspati-

<sup>9</sup> B -kalale

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -upphala-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -missikaṃ; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pakkhipitvā

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit mayi

<sup>14</sup> B -kampakāya

mena<sup>1</sup> imasmīn bodhimūle samādhim paribhūñjathāti.”<sup>2</sup> Tañ sutvā sabbasattahite rato tañ<sup>3</sup> samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhūñji. Thero Kosalarājādīnañ kathetvā bodhimahañ nāma atimañchara-pūjañ kūrāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhiti” paññāyittha.

Atthi<sup>4</sup> ekadivasañ bhikkhū ito e’ ito ca samosaritvā pārā-pata<sup>5</sup> caranapāṭalarāge asisirakiraṇe atthagirisamīpam upa-gate<sup>6</sup> aparasāgarataṭa<sup>7</sup> samuggatapavāḷalatākālāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne<sup>8</sup> ravipiyavirahe sokavidhurāya<sup>9</sup> kama-linikāminiya<sup>10</sup> bhamarāvalīmañivalayam<sup>11</sup> apaharitam iya kamalakarakatale sañkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyañ sammipatitvā rattakambalasāpim parikkhipantā viya Buddhāsanam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso<sup>12</sup> āyasmā Ānando dharaṇte yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhiñ ropetvā<sup>13</sup> mahā-pūjam akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathañ samuṭṭhāpesuñ.

Attha surāsura-cūḷā<sup>14</sup> mañimarīcisañcayapari-cumbita-carāṇanakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhīsugandha<sup>15</sup>-pupphūpalārasamalañkatabhūmibhāgāya gandhakuṭṭiyañ nisiditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti<sup>16</sup> phalasamāpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dībbāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyañ tañ kathāpavattiñ sutvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena katañ bodhipūjam ārabha tassa guṇakathañ kathenti, etesañ<sup>17</sup> ca pubbe tena katañ bodhipūjañ na pākaṭam mayham eva pākaṭam mayi pana gate ete<sup>18</sup> attano kathañ nirañtaram āroccanti, tato tesam ahañ tam atthuppatthiñ katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katañ ma-

<sup>1</sup> B balaniyamena

<sup>2</sup> B bhūñjathā ti

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> repeats tañ

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> atimanorama-

<sup>5</sup> B pārāvata-

<sup>6</sup> B uggate

<sup>7</sup> B sāgarapaṭala-

<sup>8</sup> B diyamāne <sup>9</sup> B sokavitudāya viya <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kāmaliya

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -valayapaharitam B -valayāpaharitamhiya

<sup>12</sup> B omits āvuso

<sup>13</sup> B ropāpetvā

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cūḷā-

<sup>15</sup> B -gandha-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sāpatti-

<sup>17</sup> B tesañ

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> etañ

hābodhipūjam<sup>1</sup> vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāte katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto<sup>2</sup> viya suvaṇṇakuntena<sup>3</sup> bham<sup>4</sup> paharanto viya ca<sup>5</sup> dasahassasuriyasahassam utthāpento viya catukuddake<sup>6</sup> gehe dipasahassam ujjālento viya ca pakātaṃ katvā Kāliṅgabodhiḥātakam desessāmi,<sup>7</sup> sā me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatīti,<sup>8</sup> cintetvā Buddhāsanā utthāya<sup>9</sup> lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavaṇṇam surattadupaṭṭam saṃvi-dhāya timaṇḍalam paṭicchādento nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-gena pavāḷakalāpam<sup>9</sup> parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassirī-kakūyabandhanam bandhivā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyaṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālam<sup>10</sup> khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakañcukam<sup>11</sup> paṭimuñcanto viya gacchantam punṇacandam rattavalāhakena paṭicchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasam parisīncanto viya<sup>12</sup> Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakam bandhujiṇakakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalasamāna-vaṇṇam surattavarapaṇisukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi c' eva vātapānantarehi ca<sup>13</sup> nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantīhi Buddharasmīhi<sup>14</sup> saṃsūcitanikkhamanto<sup>15</sup> kañ-canaguhato siho viya gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā asamena Buddhavesena aparimāṇena Buddhavilāsena<sup>16</sup> gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam<sup>17</sup> iva devavimānasiriṃ niketam iva siriyā ekanipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanayanavahagānam<sup>18</sup> Dhammasabham pavisitvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaññattavaraBuddhāsanam ab-

<sup>1</sup> B bodhipūjam      <sup>2</sup> B ukkhipento      <sup>3</sup> B -kuṭena

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nabham      <sup>5</sup> B candasahassam sūriyasahassāṇ ca

<sup>6</sup> B catukūṭtake      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dāssessāmi      <sup>8</sup> B vuṭṭhāya

<sup>9</sup> B pabbāḷakalāpam      <sup>10</sup> B pabbāḷajālam

<sup>11</sup> B rattakambalam      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts ca

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca      <sup>14</sup> B Buddharasmīhi suviracito

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -nikkhamāno      <sup>16</sup> B vilāsena

<sup>17</sup> B avabas°      <sup>18</sup> B -vihaṅgānam

hiruḥa Yugandharanattake jalamāno suriyo viya ehab-  
baṇṇaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āvelāvelā dasasabassacakkavāle  
ekāvattā<sup>1</sup> lutvā heṭṭhā vātapāṭhavim atikkamivā upari  
bhavaggam atikkamivā yāva sāsananantaradhānā niranteram  
apariyāntāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamīṇsu.<sup>2</sup>

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā<sup>3</sup> dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-  
kañcanapaṭṭā viya<sup>4</sup> rattasuvannaṇarasanisiñcamānā viya  
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya niranteravippakiṇṇakanikā-  
rāpupphā viya vāyuvegapakkhittacina<sup>5</sup>piṭṭhacunṇapunnā  
viya nānāvīdharatanālaikārujjalā viya ca upasobhiṇsu.

Tam pana Buddhasirīṇṇ disvā anekasatasahassakhattiya-  
brāhmaṇā gaḥapatayo<sup>6</sup> ca yebhuyyena dasasabassacakka-  
vāḍadevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatiṇsu.

Taṃ ca pana vimalajjūtim parivāretvā sakaparahita<sup>7</sup>-  
samatthā samaṇagāṇā sabbe<sup>8</sup>va appicchā santuṭṭhā pavi-  
vittā asāṇsaṭṭhā codakā pāpāgarahitā<sup>8</sup> āraddha<sup>9</sup>viriyā  
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhipaṇṇā<sup>10</sup>vi-  
muttiṇṇāpadassanasampannā vantadosā bhinnakilesā vijāṭi-  
tājāṭāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe ṭhitam<sup>11</sup> puṇṇacā-  
danā viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva<sup>12</sup> namassamānā nisīdiṇsu.

Tehi parivārito Bhagavā rattakambalapariṅkhitto viya  
suvannaṅkhandho rattapadumavanasaṇḍamajjhagatā viya  
suvannaṇāvā pavāḷa<sup>13</sup>vedikāpariṅkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-  
sādo, iti sabbajanamuddhago<sup>14</sup> sayāṃ vitarāgo vitarāgehi<sup>15</sup>  
parivārito sayāṃ vitadoso vitadosehi parivārito sayāṃ  
vitamoḥo vitamohehi parivārito sayāṃ<sup>16</sup> nittanḥo nittan-  
hehi parivārito sayāṃ nikkilesa nikkilesehi parivārito  
sayāṃ Buddho anubuddhehi parivārito pattaparivāritaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> ekāvattā      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> āgamiṇsu      <sup>3</sup> B S<sub>1</sub> sabba-

<sup>4</sup> B -kañcanapaṭam iva      <sup>5</sup> B vāyuvegakhittacina

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -patiyo      <sup>7</sup> B saparahita-      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pāpāgarahino

<sup>9</sup> B sāraddha-      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> samādhisampannā

<sup>11</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> uparinabhe      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits yeva      <sup>13</sup> B pavāḷa-

<sup>14</sup> B sabbajanamusabho; S<sub>2</sub> sabbajanamaddhagato

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts tehi

<sup>16</sup> B sayāṃ nikkilesa . . . sayāṃ nittanḥo

viya kesaraṁ kesaraparivārītā viya kaṇṇikā atṭhanāgasa-  
hassaparivārīto viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutihaṁsasa-  
hassaparivārīto viya Dhataratṭho haṁsarājā senaṅgapari-  
vārīto viya cakkavattī<sup>1</sup> marugaṇaparivārīto viya Sakko  
devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivārīto<sup>2</sup> viya HārītaMahābrahmā  
tārāgaṇaparivārīto<sup>3</sup> viya puṇṇacando virocati.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini<sup>4</sup> c' assa dvattiṁsavara-  
lakkhaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṁsacandamālā<sup>4</sup> viya  
dvattiṁsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattiṁsacakka-  
vattiṇaṁ dvattiṁsadevarājanam dvattiṁsaMahābrahmā-  
ṇaṁ siriyā sirim abhibhavanti.<sup>5</sup>

Evam<sup>6</sup> aparimitakālasaṁcitapuṇṇābalanibhattāya acin-  
teyyāya anopamāya Buddhaliḥhāya cando viya vippasan-  
nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne<sup>7</sup> jātisumanācam-  
pakanavamālikārattuppalaniluppalavakulasinduvārapup-  
phāni nilapitalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha<sup>8</sup>cūṇṇāni  
cātuddīpikamahāmeghā vissatṭhaudakavutṭhiyo viya pavas-  
simsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghosāni Buddhadhammasaṅghagaṇa-  
paṭisaṁyuttāni thutighosāni ca dasadisā<sup>9</sup> pūrayimsu.

Devamanussanāgasupaṇṇayakkhādīnam akkhini amata-  
pānaṁ viya labhiṁsu.

Tadā nimmalappabho nayaṇaṁsujālapuṇṇāsalilehi ma-  
hājanam abhisiṁcanto viya olovento suphullam<sup>10</sup> avikala-  
kamalasaṇḍaṁ viya nisinnam parisāṁ disvā: "Ayaṁ  
parisā ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaraṇacalana-  
mattaṁ vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṅkāra-  
patimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṁ sanāṭikaṁ Khat-  
tiyapariṣaṁ Brāhmaṇapariṣaṁ Gahapatipariṣaṁ cātum-  
mahārājikapariṣaṁ tāvattiṁsapariṣaṁ yāmapariṣaṁ tusita-  
pariṣaṁ nimmanaratipariṣaṁ paranimmitavasavattipari-  
saṁ Brahmaṇapariṣaṁ ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṁ

<sup>1</sup> B cakkavattirājā      <sup>2</sup> B -parivuto      <sup>3</sup> B -parivuto

<sup>4</sup> B -candamālāya dvattiṁsasuriyamālāya

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts ca; S<sub>2</sub> abhibhavanti      <sup>6</sup> B eva

<sup>7</sup> B jajjalamāne      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -gandha-

<sup>9</sup> B dasadisāsu      <sup>10</sup> B suphullavimalakamala-



yeva olokayamānā nisidanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena<sup>1</sup> sagāravā Buddhatejena tajjitā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamān kathān samutthāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamān kathessāmiti : ”—aparimitakappaḷḷiyān nirantarapavattitavacīsucaritānubhāvena<sup>2</sup> dibhagandhagandhitān nānāvidhagandhapūritān ratanakaraṇḍān vivaranto viya pāramitāsālilasambhūtān sabbaññūtaññāparavikirāṇavikasitam mudutaru<sup>3</sup> puthulajivhākaṇṇikān paramasamasuddhavivara<sup>4</sup> dantapantidvayakesarān suratta<sup>5</sup> dantāvarāṇadvayapattaparivārān<sup>6</sup> Dhamma-madhubinduvāhinān sassirikamukhapadumān vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoḥarān karavika<sup>7</sup> nādasadisam madhurassarān nicchāretvā, heṭṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṇ gāhāpetvā, sareṇa dasasahassilo<sup>8</sup> kadhātum paṭicchādento : “ Kāya nu’ ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya saṁmisinnā ? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vipakatā ? Nāhañ tumbhākañ kathābhaṅgatthāya āgato,<sup>9</sup> ahañ pana sabbaññūtaṇṇāya kathān vo niṭṭhāpetvā matthakappattān katvā<sup>10</sup> dassāmiti āgato ti,” sabbaññūpavāraṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū : “ Ayam pana bhante Ānandena katan bodhipūjam ārabha guṇakathā vippakatā na rāja-kathādikā<sup>11</sup> tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto tañ no<sup>12</sup> idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā<sup>13</sup> ti,” vadimsu.

Atha ekālokañño<sup>14</sup> : “ Na bhikkhave idān’eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu<sup>15</sup> catusu mahādipesu manusse gahetvā, bahuñ gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimāṇḍe bodhi-mahañ kāresi<sup>16</sup> yevāti,” uddesañ dassetvā, tadacchariyasavanakutūhalākulita<sup>17</sup> hadayehi yatihi abhiyācito sabbam<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B ete ca Buddhagāravā      <sup>2</sup> B inserts nibbattān

<sup>3</sup> B mudutaru-      <sup>4</sup> B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sudatta-      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -parivāritān      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> kuravīka-

<sup>8</sup> B dasasahassin      <sup>9</sup> B kathāya tatthamāgato

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits matthaka<sup>o</sup> katvā      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -kathāditira-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits no      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> dethā      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -lokañño

<sup>15</sup> B saparivārena      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> kārāpesi

<sup>17</sup> B -ālulita-      <sup>18</sup> B sabbam etañ sapañābhilāsañ

ekaggaṃ savanābhiḷāsaṃ parisam<sup>1</sup> ñatvā,<sup>2</sup> himagabbhaṃ padāletvā, punṇacandaṃ nīharanto viya sāṇim apānetvā, cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaruvaramūle<sup>3</sup> gahetvā cāḷento viya<sup>4</sup> gaganaGaṅgaṃ otārento viya paṭha-vojaṃ kaḍḍhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayāntena piḷetvā madhupāṇaṃ pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandatthe-rena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atītaṃ āhara.

Atīte Kālīngaratthe Dantapurāṇagare Kālīṅgo nāma rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa Mahākālīṅgo Cullakālīṅgo<sup>5</sup> ti dve puttā ahesuṃ. Tesu Cullakālīṅgassa putto Maddarājadhītyā kucehiyaṃ<sup>6</sup> nibbatto Kālīṅgakumāro nāma adhiṭṭhasabbagantho samadhi-gatasakalakaḷāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Danta-pure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto<sup>7</sup> navayo-bbanalalitāni rajjasukhāni sammānayaṃto<sup>8</sup> rājālokaṃ pūjayaṃto samānabrāhmaṇaṇaṃ paṇḍitāyaṃto pajaṃ nandayaṃto bandhuvaggamittāmaccaparivuto vītiṇāmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpavagāhagambhīrañño vikaṣitapa-ñño Kālīṅgabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisaḷakkha-ṇāni disvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam pūretvā paṇṇarasauposathadivase pāto<sup>9</sup> va sataśaḥassaṃ viṣṣajjetvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, soḷasaḥi gandhodaḥkaghatehi sīsaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātarāso suddham uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekaṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisaṇe pallaṇikaṃ ābhū-jitvā nisinna attano dānādīmayam puṇṇasamudayaṃ āvajjantaṃ<sup>10</sup> nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattīnaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ taṃ<sup>11</sup> āvajjantānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuṇṇa-kammaṇaccayaṇṇasamuttānaṃ nīlamanisaṅghāṭasādisaṃ paṇḍinasamuddaḷaḷataṃ bhīḍamaṇaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṇ-kuṇṇamaṇaṃ<sup>12</sup> viya saḥassaṇṇasī<sup>13</sup>neṃikaṃ<sup>14</sup> saṇābhikaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits parisam

<sup>2</sup> B katvā

<sup>3</sup> B -taruvaram

<sup>4</sup> B omits viya

<sup>5</sup> B Cūla- for Culla- passim

<sup>6</sup> B kucehinibbatto

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> anubhonto

<sup>8</sup> B sampādayanto

<sup>9</sup> B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> āvajjento

<sup>11</sup> B tesaṃ hi taṃ

<sup>12</sup> B alaṇkaramāṇaṃ varachiddamaṇḍalakhacitaṃ

<sup>13</sup> MSS. -raṃsa-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūrāṇaṁ dibbacakkaratanāṁ pātubhavati. Tamā Kālīngarañño pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya<sup>1</sup> pana tamā cakkaratanaṁ<sup>2</sup> nābhiyā 'sanābhikaṇṭi' vuttaṁ, sā indaṇīlamayā<sup>3</sup> hoti, majjhe pan'<sup>4</sup> assā rajata-mayāya panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya viroceti, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu<sup>5</sup> bāhirantesu rajatapattēna kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa<sup>6</sup> nāhipanāliparikkhepappattēsu yuttayuttatthāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayam tāv' assa<sup>7</sup> nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana tamā arehi 'sahassāraṇṭi' vuttaṁ, te sattaratanamayā suriyarasmiyo viya pabbhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghaṭakamaṇīkaparicchedalekhādīni<sup>8</sup> suvibhattān' eva<sup>9</sup> paññāyanti, ayam assa arāṇaṁ sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana tamā nemiyā 'sanemikaṇṭi' vuttaṁ, sā bālasuriyarasmikalāpasirim apahasamānā<sup>10</sup> viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā<sup>11</sup> hoti, sandhisu pan' assā sañjhārāgasassirikā<sup>12</sup> rattajambunadapattā<sup>13</sup> vaṭṭaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayam assa nemiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitthiyam pan' assa dasannaṁ dasannaṁ arāṇaṁ antare dhamanavaṁso viya antosusiro<sup>14</sup> chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto<sup>15</sup> vātavāhakapavāladanḍo<sup>16</sup> hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala<sup>17</sup> samannāgatassa<sup>18</sup> pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaṇiyo ca madaniyo<sup>19</sup> ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladanḍassa<sup>20</sup> upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma<sup>21</sup> dvepantiyo cā<sup>22</sup>ti

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> yāyam

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts yābhi

<sup>3</sup> B -maṇimayā

<sup>4</sup> B pana rajata-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts pi

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pasannā

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> assā

<sup>8</sup> B ghāṭaka-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvibhattā 'va

<sup>10</sup> B avhayamānā ; B avahasamānā

<sup>11</sup> B -pabbālamayā

<sup>12</sup> B sañjhānūrāga-

<sup>13</sup> B -jambonada-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts va

<sup>15</sup> B -citto

<sup>16</sup> B -bāhakapabbāla- ; S<sub>1,2</sub> vātagāhim

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sukula-

<sup>18</sup> B -samannāhatassa

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> damaniyo

<sup>20</sup> B pabbāla-

<sup>21</sup> B -kusumadāmānaṁ

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sattiyo ; B S<sub>2</sub> omit cā

evam samosarītakusumadāmapanti<sup>1</sup>satadvayaparivāra-  
setacchattasatadhārīnā<sup>2</sup> pavāladandaśatena<sup>3</sup> samupa-  
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam  
ante dve sihamukhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāṇa-  
punnacandakiraṇakalāpasassirīkā taruṇaravisamānaratta-  
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyantā<sup>4</sup> ākāsaGaṅgāgatisobham abhi-  
bhavamānā<sup>5</sup> viya dve muttakalāpā olambanti,<sup>6</sup> yehi  
cakkaratanena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tiṇi  
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa  
sabbaso sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Tam pan' etam evam sabbākāraparipūram<sup>7</sup> pakatiyā  
sāyamāsabhataṁ bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre  
paññattāsanesu nisīditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu  
vithicatukkādīsu kīlamāne dāraḥkajane nātiuccena nātinicena  
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇḍapadesena palobhayamā-  
naṁ<sup>8</sup> viya rukkhasākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya  
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṁ sotāni odāpayamā-  
naṁ<sup>9</sup> yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalena  
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākaḍḍhantaṁ<sup>10</sup> rañño cakkavattissa  
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantaṁ viya rājadhāniabhimuk-  
ham<sup>11</sup> āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanassa saddasavenen' eva: "Kuto  
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitahadayānam  
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṁ tesam manussānam  
aññatāro aññataram evam āha "Passatha<sup>12</sup> bho acchariyam  
punnacando pubbe eko uggaḍḍhati, ajja pana attadutiyo  
uggato, etaṁ hi rājahaṁsamithunam<sup>13</sup> iva punnacanda-  
mithunam apubbapariyāyena<sup>14</sup> gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-  
tīti." Tam añño evam āha: "Kiṁ kathesi samma?  
Kuhim nāma<sup>15</sup> tayā dve punnacandā ekato uggaḍḍhantā

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -satti-                      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -dhāraṇa-                      <sup>3</sup> B -pabbāla-

<sup>4</sup> B -geṇḍuka-                      <sup>5</sup> B avahasamānā

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> olambenti                      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -paripūrīta- ; S<sub>2</sub> paripūrīm

<sup>8</sup> B salobhaya°                      <sup>9</sup> phandāpayamānaṁ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kaddhentaṁ                      <sup>11</sup> B rājathāni-                      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> passa

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> rājagahaṁsamithunam

<sup>14</sup> MSS. apubbāpariyena                      <sup>15</sup> B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapāṇiyarasa<sup>1</sup>dhārāpiṇṇjarakiraṇo<sup>2</sup> divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto<sup>3</sup> ’si ? Nanu idānim eva<sup>4</sup> divasakaro attha-  
ngato, so katham imam puṇṇacandam anubandhamāno uggacchissati ? Addhā pan’ etam anekaratanappabhāsamu-  
dayasamujjalam<sup>5</sup> kassāpi<sup>6</sup> puṇṇavato vimānaṃ bhavissa-  
titi.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā<sup>7</sup> aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu :  
“ Kim bahuṃ vilapatha ? N’ev’ esa<sup>8</sup> puṇṇacando, na  
suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasam-  
patti<sup>9</sup> atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.”  
Evaṃ pavattakathāsallāpass’<sup>10</sup> eva tassa janassa candama-  
ṇḍalam pabhāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bha-  
vissanti<sup>11</sup> vattāro :<sup>12</sup> “ Kass’ aññassa ? Nanu<sup>13</sup> amhākam  
mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass’ etam nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye<sup>14</sup> ca aññe passanti sabbe cak-  
karatanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanam  
rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ nāpetukāmaṃ viya  
sattakkhattum pakāramatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhā-  
vitvā<sup>15</sup> rañño antepuram<sup>16</sup> padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa<sup>17</sup>  
uttarasihapaṇjarasādise tṭhāne yathā gandhapupphādihi  
sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetuṃ. Evaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya  
tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ tṭhitassa pan’ assa vātapānacchiddādihi  
pavisitvā nānāviraḡaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam  
alaṅkurumānaṃ<sup>18</sup> pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanatthāya  
saṇjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi ’ssa<sup>19</sup> piyavacanapābha-  
tena āgantvā tam attham nivedeti.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ekaso tapāṇirasa-

<sup>2</sup> B -siñcanakiraṇo

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ummattako

<sup>4</sup> B idān’ eva

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -samudayujjalam

<sup>6</sup> B ekassāpi

<sup>7</sup> B apasārayantā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vippalapanten’ ev’ esa ; S<sub>1</sub> vipalavanten’ ev’ esa

<sup>9</sup> B sirisampatti

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> evam pi vatta-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhavanti

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> cattāro

<sup>13</sup> B ayañ hi nanu

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yo ca añño passati sabbo . . . . anugacchati

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anusamsāyitvā ; B anusamāyāyitvā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antopuram

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antopurassa

<sup>18</sup> B alaṅkaramānaṃ

<sup>19</sup> B omits ’ssa



Atha rājā balavapīti<sup>1</sup>pāmojjaphuṭṭhasarīro pallaṅkam<sup>2</sup> mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapañjara<sup>3</sup>samīpaṃ gantvā, tam cakkaratanam disvā: "Sutam kho pana me tam—yassa rañño Khatṭiyassa muddhāvasittassa<sup>4</sup> tadah' uposathe paṇṇarase sīsam nahātassa uposathikassa upari<sup>5</sup> pāsāda-varagatassa dibbam cakkaratanam pātubhavati saḥassāram sanemikam sanābhikam sabbakāraparipūram, so hoti rājā cakkavattīti—assam nu kho aham rājā cakkavattīti" cinta-yati. Kālingarājassāpi sabbam<sup>6</sup> tam tath' eva ahosi.<sup>7</sup>

Sabbacakkavattīnam hi<sup>8</sup> ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā, vāmena hatthena hatthisoṇḍa<sup>9</sup>sadisam paṇālisuvaṇṇa-bhīṅkaram ukkhipitvā, dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam udakena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavam cakkaratanam, abhivijjānātu<sup>10</sup> bhavam cakkaratanam ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanam pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālam eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane tam anuppabandhamāno<sup>11</sup> va rājā cakkavattīyānavaram āruya vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chattacāmarādihattho parijano c'eva antepurajano<sup>12</sup> ca tato nānappakārakañcuka-kavacādisannāhavibhūsitena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapatakapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājasenāpatippabhutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā parijanasāṅgahattham naga-ravithisu bheriyo carāpentī: "Tātā ambhākam rañño cakkaratanam nibbattam attano attano vibhāvānurūpena maṇḍitapasādhitā<sup>13</sup> sannipatathā ti." Mahājano pana pakatiyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakiccāni pahāya gandhapupphādini ādāya sannipatito va,<sup>14</sup> so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi raññā saddhim gantukāmatā

<sup>1</sup> B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasarīro

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pallaṅkā

<sup>3</sup> B -pañcara-

<sup>4</sup> B muddhābhisittassa

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits upari

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits sabbam

<sup>7</sup> B hoti

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pi

<sup>9</sup> B -sadisapaṇālisuvaṇṇabhīṅgaram

<sup>10</sup> B abhijjānātu

<sup>11</sup> B anubandhamāno

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> anto-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -pasādītā; B -pasādhana

<sup>14</sup> B ca

uppañjati so so<sup>1</sup> ākāsagato va hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi<sup>2</sup> chin-nabhinnasariro vā kiliṭṭhavattho vā natthi, sueiparivāro hi rājā, cakkavatti<sup>3</sup>parisā nāma vijjādhārāparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanilamanitale vippakinnaratanasadisā hoti. Kāliṅganarindassāpi tath' eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānam uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānam pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā<sup>4</sup> tāni sukhena gahetum sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ thitā : “Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatitī,” sallakkhetum sakkonti, thānādisu ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesam<sup>5</sup> sabbakiccāni<sup>6</sup> ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisam gahetvā tam<sup>7</sup> cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappamānam Pūbbavideham gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena<sup>8</sup> dvādasayojanāya parikkhepato chattiṃsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo<sup>9</sup> sulabbhārūpakaraṇo chāyudakasampanno sucisamatālo ramaṇiyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhāgena<sup>10</sup> tam cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Atha<sup>11</sup> tena saññāpēna so mahājano otaritvā yathāruciṃ nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vāsam kappeti.<sup>12</sup> Kāliṅganarādhipassāpi sabbam<sup>13</sup> tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vāsam upagate cakkavattimhi ye<sup>14</sup> tattha rājāno te “Paracakkam āgatam ti” sutvā<sup>15</sup> jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipātetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppattisamanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasāññāya tam rājānam ārabba āvudham ukkhipitum visaheyya<sup>16</sup>, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits so so      <sup>2</sup> B omits hi      <sup>3</sup> B rājā cakkavatti

<sup>4</sup> B atthikānam      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tath' etesam      <sup>6</sup> B sabbāni

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits tam      <sup>8</sup> B yojanubbedhe

<sup>9</sup> B sannisinnakkhamo      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> uparibhāge

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> attha      <sup>12</sup> B kappesi      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts tam

<sup>14</sup> B omits ye      <sup>15</sup> B sutvā pi na bala-      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño  
 Ariasesā<sup>1</sup> damatham upenti,  
 Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa  
 Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkam.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano<sup>2</sup> attano rajjasirivibha-  
 vānurūpam pābhatañ gahetvā, tañ rājānam upaganma  
 pañatasirā<sup>3</sup> attano molimañiratanappabhāhi<sup>4</sup> nisekena<sup>5</sup>  
 tassa pādapūjam karontā: "Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan  
 te mahārāja<sup>6</sup> sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti,"  
 tassa kiñkārapaṭissāvitam āpajjanti. Kālīnga<sup>7</sup> narādhi-  
 passāpi tath' eva akāmsu.

Evañ vutte pana rājā<sup>8</sup> cakkavattī: "Nāpi ettakam  
 nāma me anuvassam balim upakappethāti," vadati, "nāpi  
 bhogam<sup>9</sup> aññassa bhogam<sup>10</sup> acchinditvā aññassa deti."  
 Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya  
 pāñātipātādini upaparikkhitvā pemañiyena mañjunā  
 sarena: "Passatha tātā pāñātipāto nām' esa āsevito<sup>11</sup>  
 bhāvito bahulikato yānikato<sup>12</sup> nirayasañvattaniko hotīti,"  
 ādinā nayena Dhammañ desetvā, "Pāno na hantabbo,  
 adinnañ nādātabbam,<sup>13</sup> kāmesu micchācārā<sup>14</sup> na caritabbā,  
 musā na bhāsītabbā,<sup>15</sup> majjam na pātabbam, yathā<sup>16</sup> bhuttañ  
 ca bhuñjathāti, ovādam deti. Kālīngabhūbhujō<sup>17</sup> pi tath'  
 eva akāsi.

"Kim pana sabbe pi rañño<sup>18</sup> imam ovādam gaṇhantīti?"  
 Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana  
 gaṇhissanti<sup>19</sup>? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te<sup>20</sup> gaṇhanti,  
 sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

<sup>1</sup> B arayo asesā

<sup>2</sup> B attano once

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> panamita-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -mañippabhāhi

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjam karonti

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omī mah° sak° te

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -narapatissāpi

<sup>8</sup> B nararājā

<sup>9</sup> B omits bho°

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits bhogam

<sup>11</sup> B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

<sup>12</sup> B omits yānikato

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anādātabbam

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B micchā-

<sup>15</sup> B bhañitabbā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> yathā bhuttañ

<sup>17</sup> B Kālīngabhūpo

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rājāno

<sup>19</sup> B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits te

Atha nam<sup>1</sup> cakkaratanam evam Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale<sup>2</sup> vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā agadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāraṃ hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasaliṃ yojanamattam ogantvā<sup>3</sup> antosamudde veluriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇaṃ<sup>4</sup> yeva tassa rañño puññasirīṃ daṭṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanāni tato tato āgantvā tam padesam pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā taṃ nānārātanaparipūram mahāsamuddatalaṃ disvā yathā-rucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati<sup>5</sup> yathārucim ādinnaratanāya pana<sup>6</sup> parisāya taṃ cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.<sup>7</sup> Paṭinivattamāne<sup>8</sup> ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalaṇidhiḥalam palobhiyamānam<sup>9</sup> iya cakkaratanasiriyā asahamānam<sup>10</sup> iya ca tena viyogaṃ nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṃ<sup>11</sup> tīraṇaṃ tam eva upagacchati.

Evam rājā cakkavattī puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā<sup>12</sup> dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evam pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividdhānaṃ<sup>13</sup> senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamanam tesam anusāsanappadānaṃ<sup>14</sup> dakkhiṇasamuddam<sup>15</sup> ajjhogāhanaṃ samuddasaliṃ ogacchanaṃ ratanādānaṃ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Vijinitvā pana taṃ dasasahassayojana-

<sup>1</sup> B omits nam

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -balena ca karatanavehā-; B cakkavattibalena

<sup>3</sup> B gantvā      <sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> taṅkhaṇe      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ādiyanti

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits pana      <sup>7</sup> B paṭinivatti      <sup>8</sup> B paṭivattamāne

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> palobhaya-      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> asayha-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> abhihanantaṃ; B abhiharantaṃ na tīraṇaṃ eva

<sup>12</sup> B vijinitvā      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pavatta-; B pavattanavimānaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B anusāsanipatipādanaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B ajjhogāhanaṃ salilassa

pamāṇaṃ Jambudīpaṃ dakkhiṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇam Aparagoyānaṃ<sup>1</sup> vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath'<sup>2</sup> eva abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamāṇam Uttarakuruṃ vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath' eva abhivijiya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.<sup>3</sup> Ettāvata rañña cakkavattinā cāturantāya paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigataṃ<sup>4</sup> hoti.

So<sup>5</sup> evaṃ vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattamaṃ sapariṣo uddhaṃ gaganatalam abhilaṅghitvā suvikaṣitapadumuppapalapunḍarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādīpaparivāre<sup>6</sup> cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanādesiten' eva<sup>7</sup> maggena yathānukkamaṃ attano rājadhāniṃ paccāgacchati. Atha naṃ cakkaratanam antopuradvāraṃ<sup>8</sup> sobhayamānaṃ viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam patitṭhite pana tasmiṃ cakkaratanena<sup>9</sup> rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi<sup>10</sup> vā kiñci karaṇiyaṃ na hoti. Cakkaratanobhāso yeva<sup>11</sup> rattiaṇḍhakāraṃ<sup>12</sup> vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāraṃ eva hoti.<sup>13</sup> Kālinganavaravarassāpi sabbam etaṃ tath' eva ahoṣi.

Evam pātubhūta cakkaratanassa pana cakkavattino amaccā pakatimaṅgalahatthiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ sucibhūmibhāgaṃ kāretvā, haricandanādihi surabhiḡandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇa<sup>14</sup> surabhikusumasamo<sup>15</sup> kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakānaṃ antaranarā samosaritamānuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānaṃ devavimānaṃ viya abhisankharitvā: “Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgamaṇaṃ cintethāti,” vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dhānaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B tath' eva mahiṃ vijinitvā

<sup>3</sup> B paccuttari

<sup>4</sup> B abhigataṃ

<sup>5</sup> B eso

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B pañcasatapañcasataparittādīpaparivāre

<sup>7</sup> B cakkadesiten' eva

<sup>8</sup> B antepura-

<sup>9</sup> B cakkaratane

<sup>10</sup> B padīpikāhi

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -obhāsen' eva

<sup>12</sup> B rattiyaṃ

<sup>13</sup> B omits hoti

<sup>14</sup> B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇaṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -samā-



hādānaṃ datvā sīlāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.<sup>1</sup> Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito <sup>2</sup> Chaddantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anubhavitukāmo taruṇaravimaṇḍalābhiṣṭattacarāṇagīvāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasarīro santappatitṭhito <sup>4</sup> susaṃhita<sup>5</sup> aṅgapaccāṅgasanniveso vikasitarattapadumacārupok-kharo iddhimā yogī viya vehāsagamanasamattho <sup>6</sup> manosi-lācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato hatthiṣeṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So <sup>7</sup> Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakanitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā <sup>8</sup> āgacchanto sab-bajeṭṭho. Kāliṅganarādhīpassa <sup>9</sup> pana Uposathakulā āgant-vā atṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtam pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo haṭṭhatutṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitam <sup>10</sup> āgantvā taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto: "Bhaddakāṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace dama-tham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako <sup>11</sup> viya kaṇṇe olambetvā <sup>12</sup> sūratabhā-vāṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā tam ārohitu-kāmo hoti, ath' assa parijanā <sup>13</sup> adhippāyaṃ ñatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa<sup>14</sup> ddhajasovaṇṇālaṅkārahemajāla-paṭicchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā tam anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nisseniya āruya ākāsagamananinna-citto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahanṇo viya indaṇilamaṇṇipabbhājālānilaga<sup>15</sup> ganatalam abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārīkāya <sup>16</sup> vuttanayen' eva saka-larājaparisā. Iti sapariso rājā antopātarāse <sup>17</sup> yeva sakalam paṭhavim anusāsivā <sup>18</sup> rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikaṃ cakkavattino hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kāliṅgā-

<sup>1</sup> B nisīdi                      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> puññassa                      <sup>3</sup> B -maṇḍalāhi

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sattaṅgappatitṭhito; B sattappatitṭho

<sup>5</sup> B susaṃhata-                      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B vehāsaṃ                      <sup>7</sup> B omits so

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kulāṃ                      <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -narapatissa                      <sup>10</sup> B turitam

<sup>11</sup> B ghare                      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> lambetvā                      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pariṇāno

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvaṇṇa-                      <sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B -jālānila-; S<sub>2</sub> -jālānilāga-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> cakkavatticārīkāya                      <sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pātarāso

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anusāsāsitvā; B anupariyāyitvā

vanisāmino pi tādisam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthiratanassa pana cakkavattino purisā<sup>1</sup> pakatimaṅgala-assatthānaṃ sucisamatālaṃ kāretvā<sup>2</sup> alaṅkaritvā ca<sup>3</sup> purimanayen' eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanattam ussāhaṃ janenti. So purimanayen' eva katadānamānasakkāro samādinnaṣṭabatto pāsādatale sukhanisino<sup>4</sup> puññasampattiṃ samanussarati,<sup>5</sup> ath' assa puññānubhāvācedito Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvinaddhasaradakālasetavalāhakarāsissiriko rattapādo rattatuṇḍo candappabhāpuñjasadisasuddhasiniddhaghanasaṅghāṭasarīro<sup>6</sup> kākagīvā viya indaṇīmaṇi viya ca kālavanṇena sīsena samannāgatattā kākasīso suṭṭhu<sup>7</sup> kappetvā thapitehi viya muñjasadisēhi<sup>8</sup> saṅghavattaujugatehi<sup>9</sup> kesēhi samannāgatattā muñjakeso vehāsaṅgamo Valāhako<sup>10</sup> nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmiṃ thāne patitthahati. Kālīṅgabhūpālāssāpi tādisam eva hayaratanam ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ hatthiratane vuttanayen' eva veditaḥhaṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa catuhatthāyāmaṃ sakāṭanābhisamapariṇāham<sup>11</sup> ubhosu antesu kaṇṇikapariyantato viniggatasuparisuddhamuttākālāpehi<sup>12</sup> dvīhi kañcanapadumehi alaṅkataṃ caturāsitimaṇisahasaparivāraṃ tārāgaṇapariyutassa punṇacandassa sirim<sup>13</sup> paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbatato<sup>14</sup> maṇiratanam āgacchati. Tass' evam āgatassa muttājālake thapetvā veṇuparamparāya saṭṭhihatthappamāṇam ākāsam āropitassa rattibhāge samantato<sup>15</sup> yojanappamāṇam okāsam ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so<sup>16</sup> okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā āpaṇugghāṭanaṃ te te ca sippino taṃ taṃ kammanāṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> parisā

<sup>4</sup> B sukhaṃ

<sup>7</sup> B suṭṭhuṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Valāho

<sup>13</sup> B sirisampaṭi-

<sup>15</sup> B samantā

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts ca

<sup>5</sup> B anussarati

<sup>8</sup> B puñja-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -parihānaṃ

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Vephulla-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omits ca

<sup>6</sup> B -saṃhata-

<sup>9</sup> B -ujjugatigatehi

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> viniggatehi

<sup>16</sup> B omits so

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbañ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṇṇiratanassa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhaviśeṣassa <sup>1</sup> viśeṣakāraṇam itthiratanam pātubhavati. Maddarājakuḷato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheṣim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam <sup>2</sup> āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya <sup>3</sup> samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī <sup>4</sup> nāccodātā <sup>5</sup> atikkantā mānusañ vaṇṇam appattā <sup>6</sup> dibbañ vaṇṇam, manussānañ hi vaṇṇappabhā <sup>7</sup> bahi na niccharati, devānañ atidūrañ niccharati. Tassā pana dvādasahatthappamāṇam padesañ sarīrābhā obhāseti. Sarīrasamphasso pañ' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa sataviḥatassa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso <sup>8</sup> viya hoti. Rañño sītakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sītāni, <sup>9</sup> tassa niccakālam eva supisitassa <sup>10</sup> abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃyōjitassa haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu <sup>11</sup> tassā mukhato tañkhaṇaṃ vikaṣitass' eva niluppalassa atisurabhigandho vāyati. Evarūpasamphassa <sup>12</sup> gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānañ disvā nisinnāsanato aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva uṭṭhahati, tasmañ nisinne tassā tālavaṇṇena <sup>13</sup> vijanādikiccañ katvā pacchā nisidati. "Kiñ karomi devāti" vācāya kiñkāraṃ paṭisāveti, rañño manāpam eva karoti, yañ rañño piyañ taḍ eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānañ aññaṃ purisañ cittaṇa pi na <sup>14</sup> pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi <sup>15</sup> tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṭṭhiratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānañ kiccānañ <sup>16</sup> yathāsukham <sup>17</sup> pavatta-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sukhaya-

<sup>2</sup> B sayam vā

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vaṇṇasundaratāya

<sup>4</sup> B nātikālā

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nātiōdātā

<sup>6</sup> B asampattā dibbavaṇṇaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vaṇṇabhā-; B vaṇṇābhā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> phasso; B phassaviśeṣo

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sītāni

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> supimsitassa

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sitakathitakāle

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> evaṃ rū-

<sup>13</sup> B -vaṇḍena bja-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits na

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kandappa-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> kiccāni

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sukhappattanatthaṃ

natthañ gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. So pakatiyā 'va Mahābhogo Mahābhogakule jāto rañño dhanarāsivaddhako setṭhigahapati hoti. Cakkaratanānubhāvasahitam pan' assa kammavipākajam dībbacakkhum pātubhavati, yena antopaṭṭhaviyam<sup>1</sup> dviyojanābbhantare<sup>2</sup> nidhim passati. So tañ sampattiñ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvañ deva hohiti,<sup>3</sup> ahañ te dhanena dhanakaraṇiyam karis-sāmiti," rājānam dhanena pavāretvā pūram<sup>4</sup> hiraññasu-vannassa kumbhim uddharitvā: "Alam ettāvata mahārāja katam ettāvata mahārājāti," sabbāni dhanakaraṇiyāni sampādeti. Kāliṅgapuññapuñjassāpi tath' eva sampādesi.<sup>5</sup>

Evam pātubhūtagahapatiratanassa pana rañño<sup>6</sup> cakka-vattissa sabbakiccasañvidhānasamattham parināyakarata-nam pātubhavati. So rañño jeṭṭhaputto 'va hoti. Pakatiyā 'va paṇḍito byatto medhāvī vibhāgi,<sup>7</sup> rañño puññānubhāvañ nissāya pan' assa attano kammānubhāvena paracittañāṇam<sup>8</sup> uppajjati, yena<sup>9</sup> dvādasayojanāya rājaparisāya<sup>10</sup> cittācārañ ñatvā upayāpetabbam<sup>11</sup> upayāpetum apayāpetabbam apayāpetum tasmiñ tasmiñ ṭhānantare ṭhapetabbam<sup>12</sup> ṭhapetum rañño ahite ca hite ca vavatthāpetum samattho<sup>13</sup> hoti. So pi tam<sup>14</sup> attano ānubhāvañ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvañ deva hohi, yathāsukhañ rajjasukham anubhava<sup>15</sup> ahañ anusāsissamīti," rājānam sabbakiccānu-sāsanena pavāreti. Kāliṅganarissaram<sup>16</sup> pi tath' eva pavāresi.<sup>17</sup>

Evam pātubhūtasattaratano<sup>18</sup> rājā<sup>19</sup> Kāliṅgacakkavattī ekadivasam sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito mālāvilēpanadharo

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts pi

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits dvi-; B tiyojana-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B hoti

<sup>4</sup> B suṭṭhum

<sup>5</sup> B sampādeti

<sup>6</sup> B omits rañño

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits vibhāgi

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paracittavijānanañāṇam

<sup>9</sup> B inserts ca; S<sub>1</sub> yo pana

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits rāja-

<sup>11</sup> B upathāpetabbam upathāpetum anupathāpetabbam  
anupathāpetum

<sup>12</sup> B omits ṭhapetabbam

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samatthā

<sup>14</sup> B omits tam

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> anubhavañ

<sup>16</sup> B Kāliṅganarindassa pi

<sup>17</sup> B pavāreti

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhūtatta-

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits rājā; B Kāliṅgo

rājamaṇḍalakiritaḥkūṭamaṇimadhukarapāricumbitapādapa-  
 ṇakajo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetanā Kelā-  
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgaṇā<sup>1</sup> gajaratanam āruya lokalocanāni  
 saphalāni<sup>2</sup> karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam<sup>3</sup>  
 assamapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇ-  
 galassa<sup>4</sup> puthuvicakkanābhībhūtaṃ mahābodhimāṇḍassa<sup>5</sup>  
 uparibhāgena<sup>6</sup> nāgo gantunā nāsakkhi rañña punappuna<sup>7</sup>  
 codito pi nāsakkhi yeva, atha rañño purohito rañña  
 saddhiṃ gacchanto : “Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin  
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetunā na sakkoti vimaṇsissāmīti,”  
 ākāsaṭo oruya sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallāṇikaṃ puthavi-  
 nābhimaḥābodhimāṇḍam passi. Tādā kira tattha rāja-  
 karīsamatte<sup>8</sup> thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma  
 natthi, rajatapattavaṇṇavālukā vipparikkhā hoti, samantā  
 tiṇatāṭavaṇṇaspatayo<sup>9</sup> bodhimāṇḍam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā  
 āvattitvā bodhimāṇḍābhimukhā va aṭṭhaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo  
 taṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ oloketvā : “Idaṃ<sup>10</sup> sabbaBuddhānaṃ  
 kilesaviddhaṃsanatṭhānam, imassa uparibhāgena<sup>11</sup> Sak-  
 kādihi pi na sakkā gantun ti,” cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino  
 santikaṃ gantvā : “Otara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo  
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,<sup>12</sup> viddhaṃsitasakalakilesandhakārā  
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsina virocanti,<sup>13</sup>  
 catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalāyācalāya nā-  
 bhībhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā<sup>14</sup> niccalatṭhānam,  
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanatṭhānassa na-  
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkārāṃ cānuvidhehi, ye<sup>15</sup> te  
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūtā Uposathakule jātā gajavarā  
 sabbe pi te etam padesaṃ patvā kottiyamānā pi na upa-  
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttariṃ<sup>16</sup> na

<sup>1</sup> B Kelāsmakūṭa-      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> saphalam      <sup>3</sup> B -pitūnaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavī-      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -maṇḍalassa

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhāge      <sup>7</sup> B punappunaṃ      <sup>8</sup> B karīsamattatṭhāne

<sup>9</sup> B vaṇṇapattiyo      <sup>10</sup> B imaṃ      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> uparibhāge

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vaṇṇitoko      <sup>13</sup> B virocanti

<sup>14</sup> B medaniyā naccanatṭhānaṃ sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-  
 jālapadālanatṭhānaṃ nayanāsakkārāṃ karohi.

<sup>15</sup> B ye 'me      <sup>16</sup> B uttari



sakkā, ākaṅkhanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehīti” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Ñassāma mayaṃ yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṃ ti*” vīmaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena<sup>1</sup> varakuṇjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena koṭṭetvā<sup>2</sup> pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkītvā soḍaṃ ukkhipitvā givam unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakkonto viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjarena viya narindena punappuna<sup>3</sup> vijjhayamāno koṇcasakuṇo viya naditvā vedanaṃ<sup>4</sup> sahitum asakkonto kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabhāvam ajānanto<sup>5</sup> tathā nisinnō ‘va<sup>6</sup> ahosi.

Tadā Kālingabhāradvājo: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimandaṃ matthakena gantum aṇṇaṃ nāgam<sup>7</sup> ākaṅkha-thāti” āha. Rañño puññiddhiyā aṇṇo gajarājā Uposathakulā<sup>8</sup> gantvā<sup>9</sup> piṭṭhim upanāmesi. Rājā tam abhirūlo<sup>10</sup> mataṅgam<sup>11</sup> patamānaṃ disvā vimhito<sup>12</sup> ākāso oruyha bodhimandaṃ oloketvā tam paṭihāriyam<sup>13</sup> passitvā Kālingabhāradvājassa thutim karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhi-vāsetvā attānaṃ nicatthāne thapetvā Buddhē<sup>14</sup> yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayaṃ byañjanaṃ disvā<sup>15</sup> byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā<sup>16</sup> pana<sup>17</sup> sabbaññū sabbavidū. Buddhā hi atitādibhedāṃ sabbaṃ jānanti ca<sup>18</sup> vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti vajiraṅ-

<sup>2</sup> B codetvā pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

<sup>3</sup> B punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno

<sup>4</sup> B inserts so

<sup>5</sup> B anujānanto

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omīti ‘va

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nāgam āsaṃ ti; S<sub>2</sub> āsaṅkamāti

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kulāṃ

<sup>9</sup> B āgantvā <sup>10</sup> B inserts ‘va

<sup>11</sup> MSS. matanāgam

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vismito; S<sub>2</sub> vismino

<sup>13</sup> B paṭihāraṃ

<sup>14</sup> B Buddhāṃ

<sup>15</sup> B viditvā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti Buddhā

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omīti pana

<sup>18</sup> B vivaranti ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma<sup>1</sup> tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam atthañ karatalāmalakam<sup>2</sup> iva niravasesaṃ jānantiti," āha.

Rājā Buddhagūṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakala-cakkavāḷavāsikehi bahūni vicittavattābharaṇagandhaku-sumādini āharāpetvā jalanidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam<sup>3</sup> ekamaṇḍapaṃ viya alaṅkaritvā sattāhaṃ dhūpadīpa-pupphagandhadhajapatākam<sup>4</sup> vassamānacandanacunnaṃ viṇāveṇumurajanādamano haraṃ naccamānalalitayuvatūra-maṇiyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ kārāpetvā tasmim<sup>5</sup> padese atthārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānaṃ<sup>6</sup> suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa<sup>7</sup> sattaratana mayāṃ vedikaṃ kāretvā<sup>8</sup> ratana vālukaṃ okiritvā ratana pākārena parikkhipitvā sattaratana mayāṃ Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakaṃ kārāpetvā devasikaṃ pupphānaṃ saṭṭhivāhasaḥassāni<sup>9</sup> sannipādetvā yāva jīvaṃ mahābodhipūjaṃ katvā tāva tiṃsabhavanam agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhamma desanaṃ sandassetvā jātakaṃ samodhānento pariyosāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahasseehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīraṇi<sup>10</sup> gambhirattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanirodhamagga lakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni<sup>11</sup> pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahasāni desanā-matarasam pāyetvā : "Na bhikkhave idāṃ' eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpaniyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjaṃ candamaṇḍale<sup>12</sup> paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapitthe vāsitatelaṃ<sup>13</sup> vippakiranto viya sabbatthapatttharitvā, ratana gharassa maṇikkhandhena kuṭaṃ gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjāmaṇikkhandhena desanākuṭaṃ<sup>14</sup> gāhāpetvā : "Tadā rājā Ānando

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> jānamānatañ ca

<sup>3</sup> B Jambumaṇḍalaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B *inserts* devasikaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> *omits* tassa

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saṭṭhiṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B *omit* ariya-

<sup>13</sup> B ṭhapitatelaṃ pattharanto

<sup>2</sup> B karatale

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dhīpadhūpa-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -girim iva viro-

<sup>8</sup> B kārāpetvā

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> *omits* gambhīraṇi

<sup>12</sup> B dhajamaṇḍale

<sup>14</sup> B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabbhāradvājo aham asmiti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre <sup>1</sup> patitṭhitā ti.<sup>2</sup>

Iti Jetavane munirājasuto  
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhi  
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham <sup>3</sup> mahito  
Muninā katalokahito ti <sup>4</sup> thuto.  
Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhinamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṭṭhe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante <sup>5</sup> hi: sā <sup>6</sup> panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-pañhā pi <sup>7</sup> vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Raññā Devānaṃpiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādihi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārajjavīsārado <sup>8</sup> dasabaladharo <sup>9</sup> āsabhaṇṭhānatṭhāyī sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhīpati Dhammadīpo Dhammasaraṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍito <sup>10</sup> asītiyā <sup>11</sup> anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito <sup>12</sup> nilapītalohitādivicittavaṇṇo <sup>13</sup> byāmapabbhāparikkhittavilāso, vikaṣitakamaluppalapūṇḍarikapatimaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsi-jālasobhāsamujjalitagaganatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabhā-Indadhanuvijjullatāparikkhittakanakagirisikharo viya

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Jetavanadvāre

<sup>2</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> omīti

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> vidhā maham

<sup>4</sup> B thuto ti

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vibhajante

<sup>6</sup> B sāyam

<sup>7</sup> B omīti pi

<sup>8</sup> B catuvesārajjapatto

<sup>9</sup> B omīti dasa

<sup>10</sup> B bāttiṃsa-

<sup>11</sup> B insert dasabaladharo

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> samanubyāpito

<sup>13</sup> B -lohitādihi

attano sirivibhavana<sup>1</sup> lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-  
 yapuggale<sup>2</sup> disvā, Mahākassapādīnam atthāya tigāvute  
 pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādīnam<sup>3</sup> atthāya timsayojane pi, Puk-  
 kusādīnam atthāya pañcaccattāṭṭisayojane pi, Mahākap-  
 pinappabhūtīnam<sup>4</sup> atthāya vīsādhikayojanasate pi,  
 Vanavāsika<sup>5</sup> Tissasāmamaṇerādīnam atthāya tigāvutādhī-  
 kavīsātīrekayojanasate<sup>6</sup> pi, Dhaniyādīnam atthāya sat-  
 tayojanasate pi, Cūḷodārādīnam<sup>7</sup> atthāya dipantare pi,  
 Mātudevaputtādīnam<sup>8</sup> atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-  
 dīnam atthāya Brahmaloce pi muhuttamattena<sup>9</sup> pañ-  
 ñāyitvā nibaddhaṃ<sup>10</sup> turitacārikaṃ caranto, kadāci  
 Sāriputta Moggallānādīhi chaḷabhinñehi mahiddhikehi  
 mahāsāvakehi parivuto<sup>11</sup> usabhagaṇaparivuto viya  
 usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārīto viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-  
 parivārīto viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārīto viya  
 girirājā ramsisahassaparivārīto viya divasakaro,  
 daṇḍadīpanikaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,  
 gāmanigamanagaravanabhavanādīni<sup>12</sup> chabbaṇṇāhi  
 Buddharasmihi<sup>13</sup> nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya<sup>14</sup>  
 tisatachāsatanavasatayojanāvattesu antomajjhimanamahā-  
 maṇḍalesu<sup>15</sup> gāmanigamaṇipāṭiyā aturitacārikaṃ caranto,  
 pasādapāmojjaparavasehi<sup>16</sup> janehi samantā yojanasatam  
 ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam  
 amatapuradvāraṃ vivaranto, padaparamānaṃ sag-  
 gupagamananissenīṃ<sup>17</sup> dassento, Dhammadundubhiṃ<sup>18</sup>  
 āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkhaṃ Dhammavaṃsaṃ dhamanto,  
 Dhammadhajaṃ Dhammakuntaṃ<sup>19</sup> ussāpento, veney-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -vi- <sup>2</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> -puggalaṃ <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Aṅgulimālāvakā-

<sup>4</sup> B Pakkusātippabhūtīnam atthāya

<sup>5</sup> B VanavāsīTissa-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vīsatiyojana-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Cūlodharā-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mātālideva-

<sup>9</sup> B muhuttamatte

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> niccaṃ baddhaṃ ; B nibaddha-

<sup>11</sup> B -parivārīto viya

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vanagahanādīhi

<sup>13</sup> B Buddharasmiṃhi

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> lokānukampakāya

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> antesu

<sup>16</sup> B -pāmojjamānasehi

<sup>17</sup> B saggamagganissenīṃ

<sup>18</sup> B dudrubhiṃ

<sup>19</sup> B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaraṁ vibodhento, paramamadhuraṁ catusac-  
capānam<sup>1</sup> pāyento, saddhādhikānaṁ nirupam-  
arūpakāyena<sup>2</sup> paññādhikānaṁ gambhīraDhammakāyena  
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamāṇānaṁ vaṇṇasiriya  
ghosappasannaghosappamāṇānaṁ saddasiriya lūkhap-  
pasannalūkhappamāṇānaṁ appicchatādivatasiriya<sup>3</sup>  
DhammappasannaDhammappamāṇānaṁ mahāvajirañña-  
diguṇasiriya<sup>4</sup> santappento, sattatimsavidhaṁ bodhipak-  
khiyaratanaṁ vassāpento, anaññasādhāraṇaṁ<sup>5</sup>  
desanāGaṅgam pavattento<sup>6</sup> ariyamaggasallena kilesa-  
pariḷāhaṁ nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakhandhasahas-  
sāni desetvā,<sup>7</sup> catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-  
ntārato patāretvā,<sup>8</sup> pañcaccattālīsavassāni tathā paripak-  
kaṇāne tikkhindriye satte<sup>9</sup> catusaccaṁ bodhāpetvā,  
aparipakkaññaṇānaṁ mudindriyaṇaṁ aviditasattānaṁ<sup>10</sup>  
maggāmaggaṁ kathetvā, mohanDhakāraṇavidhamanāya  
Dhammadīpaṁ,<sup>11</sup> saṁsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-  
āvaṁ, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya  
Dhammādāsaṁ, kilesabyādhividdhamānaṁ<sup>12</sup> Dhammosa-  
dhañca anāgatānaṁ sattānaṁ<sup>13</sup> atthāya paṭiṭṭhāpetvā,  
karacaraṇasarīrasamphuṭṭhasākhāpāsāṇapalālamattam<sup>14</sup>  
pi yāv'ajjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṁ<sup>15</sup> cetiyaṁ  
katvā, sabbaṁ Buddhakiccaṁ niṭṭhāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-  
dhani jalitvā<sup>16</sup> sakalalokagata<sup>17</sup> timiranikaraṁ viddhaṁ-  
setvā, mahāvutṭhidhārāṇipātena<sup>18</sup> nibbutamahāaggikkhan-  
dho viya, Kusinārāyaṁ<sup>19</sup> upavattane Mallānaṁ sālavane  
antare yamakasālānaṁ visākhapuṇṇamadivase rattiyā

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit catu-<sup>2</sup> B rūpakāyena<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> appicchatāditapasiriya<sup>4</sup> B mahāvajiraññaṇagūṇasiriya<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -saraṇaṁ <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> upavattento<sup>7</sup> B omits desetvā<sup>8</sup> B santāretvā<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sacce<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B saccānaṁ<sup>11</sup> B Dhammappadīpaṁ<sup>12</sup> B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya<sup>13</sup> B omits sattānaṁ<sup>14</sup> B -palāsamattam<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sādhakaṁ<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -muddhaṁ jalitvā<sup>17</sup> B omits -gata-<sup>18</sup> B -vātānipātena<sup>19</sup> B Kusinārāya



paccūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvisati  
 kotisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,<sup>1</sup> videsaṃ gacchanto  
 ñātigaṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> ālīngitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham  
 anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,  
 anupādisesāya<sup>3</sup> nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.<sup>4</sup>

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokattacāro,  
 Tibhavapati<sup>5</sup> mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,  
 Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,  
 Maraṇaṃ akarunantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti<sup>6</sup>?

#### Dasabalaparinibbānakathā.

Evam Magadhādhipassa Ajātasattunarindassa aṭṭhame  
 saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe  
 Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpatham atikkantānaṃ  
 bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-  
 khusataṭṭhasānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo  
 sattāhāparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha<sup>8</sup>pab-  
 bajitena: “Alam āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevitttha,  
 sumuttā mayaṃ<sup>9</sup> tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca  
 mayaṃ homa ‘idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatiti,’ idāni  
 pana mayaṃ yam<sup>10</sup> icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-  
 chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti” vuttavacanam anussaranto,  
 edisassa<sup>11</sup> ca saṅghasannipātassa<sup>12</sup> puna dullabhabhāvam  
 maññaṃāno: “Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yam  
 pāpabhikkhū, atitasatthukam pāvacanānaṃ ti maññaṃānā,  
 pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammam  
 antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva  
 anatitasatthukam eva pāvacanānaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ  
 Bhagavatā: ‘Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca  
 desito paññatto so vo mam’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ  
 nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B pavisetvā

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ñātijaṇaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B anupādisesanibbāna-

<sup>4</sup> B parinibbāyīti

<sup>5</sup> B mahiddhi

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> jaheyya

<sup>7</sup> B omits -sata-

<sup>8</sup> B vuḍḍha-

<sup>9</sup> B omits mayaṃ

<sup>10</sup> B yam icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ  
 na karissāmāti; S<sub>1</sub> yam icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-  
 tavacanam

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> esassa

<sup>12</sup> B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhaniyaṃ assa ciratthitikam. Yañcāhaṃ<sup>1</sup> Bhagavatā: 'Dhāressasi<sup>2</sup> pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni<sup>3</sup> paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāniti' vatvā cīvare<sup>4</sup> sādharānaparibhogena ca, 'aham pi<sup>5</sup> bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi<sup>6</sup> bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,' evamādinā nayena navānupubbaviharachalabhiññappabhedo uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamatthapanena ca anuggahito, tathā<sup>7</sup> ākāse paṇiṃ cāletvā alaggacittatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca pasamsito, tassa me kim aññaṃ ānanam<sup>8</sup> bhavissatīti?' Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya<sup>9</sup> sakakavacaissariyānuppadānena attano kulavaṃsapaṭiṭṭhāpakam puttāni, 'Saddhammavaṃsapaṭiṭṭhāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādharāṇena anuggahena<sup>10</sup> anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya pasamsāya pasamsitī" cintetvā, DhammaVinayaśaṅgāyanatthaṃ<sup>11</sup> bhikkhūnam ussāhaṃ janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena<sup>12</sup> kathitam anācāram ārocetvā: "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma,<sup>13</sup> pure adhammo dīppati dhammo paṭibāhiyati,<sup>14</sup> avinayo dīppati<sup>15</sup> vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā: "Tena hi bhante therō bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅgaSatthusāsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadāgāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhiṇāsavabhikkhū<sup>16</sup> anekasate<sup>17</sup> anekasatasahassee<sup>18</sup> ca vajjetvā, tipīṭakasabbapariyattip-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sacāhaṃ    <sup>2</sup> B dhārissasi pana yo    <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sāsanāni

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vatthā vivare; B cīvare-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit pi

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits pi

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> yathā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kim maññaṃ ānanyāṃ; B ānanyāṃ

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts cakkavattī

<sup>10</sup> B omits anuggahena

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -saṅgāhanatthaṃ

<sup>12</sup> B vuddha-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B saṅgāyāma

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B paṭibāhiyati

<sup>15</sup> B inserts pure

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -khiṇāsave; S<sub>2</sub> inserts na

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anekasata-

<sup>18</sup> B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare<sup>1</sup> paṭisambhidāppatte<sup>2</sup> mahānubhāve yebhuy-  
yena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjāpabbhede  
khināsavabhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,<sup>3</sup>  
Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabalaḍesitaṃ suttageyyādi  
Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi.  
“Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti<sup>4</sup> na sakkā kātuṃ. Tathā pi so  
sakaṇṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya  
vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanāṃ<sup>5</sup> viya mañ-  
ñamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte<sup>6</sup> bhikkhū  
ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhapaṭisambhidāppattaṃ thero  
uccinīti,’ upavadeyyuṃ, tam parūpavādaṃ parivajjento<sup>7</sup>  
bhikkhūnaṃ yevānumatiyā gahessāmīti,” cintento,<sup>8</sup> tassa  
okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā<sup>9</sup>  
Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo<sup>10</sup> agatiṃ gantuṃ, bahu ca  
tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto,  
tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito<sup>11</sup>  
taṃ gahetvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā<sup>12</sup>: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammaṃ ca  
Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”<sup>13</sup> āvajjantā,<sup>14</sup> Rājagahaṃ  
disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū<sup>15</sup> Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyū-  
ti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha  
tattha sokasallasamappitam mahājanam assāsentaṃ,<sup>16</sup> Rāja-  
gaham agamīṃsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā bhikkhu-  
saṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno  
attano<sup>17</sup> gatagatatthāne mahatā paridevanena:<sup>18</sup> “Bhante  
Ānanda<sup>19</sup> kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodama-  
nam<sup>20</sup> mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattim

<sup>1</sup> B pariyattippabhedapaṭisambhidāppatte

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -ppatta-      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pariggahetvā      <sup>4</sup> B saṅgītiṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> jandagāmināṃ      <sup>6</sup> B asekhāsambhidāppatte

<sup>7</sup> B parivajjanto      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> cintetvā      <sup>9</sup> B omits āyasmā

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> āhacco      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> adhiyācito      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> thero

<sup>13</sup> B saṅgāyāmāti      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> āvajjantā

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts hi      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> anusāsento

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits attano      <sup>18</sup> B paridevena

<sup>19</sup> B omits Ānanda      <sup>20</sup> B kāntantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānādivase viya mahāparideve  
 pātubhūte aniccatāpatisaṃyuttāya<sup>1</sup> dhammiyā kathāya  
 tam mahā<sup>2</sup> janāṃ saññāpetvā,<sup>3</sup> Jetavanam pavisitvā<sup>4</sup> Dasa-  
 balena<sup>5</sup> vasitaṃ gandhakuṭiṃ vanditvā dvāraṃ vivaritvā<sup>6</sup>  
 Bhagavato t̥hitakāle karaṇiyaṃ vattaṃ<sup>7</sup> sabbaṃ katvā,  
 Tathāgatassa guṇaganāmatarasaññūtāya<sup>8</sup> patit̥thita-  
 pemo<sup>9</sup> c'eva akhīṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu  
 aññaṃ<sup>10</sup> aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ  
 kāle gandhakuṭiṃ vanditvā, “Nanu Bhagavā ayaṃ tumhā-  
 kaṃ nahānakālo,<sup>11</sup> ayaṃ bhikkhūnam ovādādānakālo,  
 ayaṃ sihaseyyakappanakālo, ayaṃ mukhadhovanakālo  
 ti?” ādinā nayena paridevamāno, “Aññatarāya devatāya  
 bhante Ānanda tumhe<sup>12</sup> evaṃ paridevamānā katham  
 aññe<sup>13</sup> assāsayissathāti?” saṃvejito,<sup>14</sup> santhambhitvā  
 vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharanaṃ kārāpetvā upakaṭ-  
 t̥hāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham  
 agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipuṇṇamāyam uposathaṃ katvā, pāṭi-  
 padivase vassam upagantvā: “Bhagavatā kho āvuso  
 khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharanaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ. Handa mayam  
 āvuso paṭhamam māsaṃ khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharanaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
 karoma, majjhimam māsaṃ sannipatitvā Dhammaṃ ca  
 Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissāmāti.” Dutiyādivase rañño Ajātasat-  
 tuno paṭivedetvā<sup>16</sup> tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-  
 pūjanatthaṃ titthiyavādāparimocanatthaṃ ca chaḍḍitapati-  
 taukkalāpe<sup>17</sup> at̥thārassa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅ-  
 kharanaṃ<sup>18</sup> katvā<sup>19</sup>: “Nitt̥thitam mahārāja vihāra<sup>20</sup> paṭi-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> aniccatādi-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits mahā-

<sup>3</sup> B samassāsetvā

<sup>4</sup> B pavisetvā

<sup>5</sup> B omits Dasa<sup>o</sup> vas<sup>o</sup>;

<sup>6</sup> B vivaretvā

<sup>7</sup> B karaṇiyavattaṃ; S<sub>2</sub> omits vattaṃ <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -aññatāya

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pemen' eva

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> añña-; B aññupakāra-

<sup>11</sup> B nhānakālo

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tumhe

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B assāsissathāti

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saṃvedito

<sup>15</sup> B khaṇḍaphullaṃ paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsaṃ

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā

<sup>17</sup> B -uklāpe

<sup>18</sup> B -phullaṃ paṭisaṅkharitvā

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> karitvā

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit vihāra-

saṅkharāṇaṃ idāni DhammaVinaya<sup>1</sup> saṅgahaṃ karomāti," vatvā: "Sādhu bhante vissatthā<sup>2</sup> karotha, mayham ānācakkhaṃ tumbhākaṃ Dhammacakkaṃ hotu,<sup>3</sup> ānāpetha<sup>4</sup> bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ<sup>5</sup> karontānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannisajjatthānaṃ ti," vatvā, "Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhu bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena nimmitasadisāṃ suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānaṃ nānāvidhamālākammalatākammaviccitaṃ lokarāmaṇeyyakam<sup>6</sup> iva sampiṇḍitaṃ datthabbasāramaṇḍam maṇḍapaṃ kārāpetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakaviniggalantaṃ<sup>7</sup> iva cāruvitānaṃ ratanaviccittamaṇikoṭṭimatalam<sup>8</sup> iva ca taṃ nānāpupphupahāraviccitasupariniṭṭhitabhūmikammaṃ Brahmavimānasadisāṃ alaṅkaritvā,<sup>9</sup> tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañcākappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni<sup>10</sup> paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇabhāgaṃ nissāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsaṇaṃ maṇḍapamajjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsanārahaṃ Dhammāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā,<sup>11</sup> dantakhacitavijāniṃ c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi<sup>12</sup>: "Niṭṭhitaṃ bhante mama kieccan ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi: "Sace āvuso sve<sup>13</sup> sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

<sup>1</sup> MSS. -vinayaṃ <sup>2</sup> B vissatthā; S<sub>2</sub> vissattham

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> hetu <sup>4</sup> B kathetha <sup>5</sup> B omits Dhamma-

<sup>6</sup> B *inserts* abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim avahasantam iva devavimānasiriṃ siriyaṃ nīketam iva eka-nipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanayanavahaṅgamānaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

<sup>8</sup> B nānāratanaṇakotṭimatalam iva pupphupahāraviccit-taṃ <sup>9</sup> B alaṅkaritvāna

<sup>10</sup> B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

<sup>11</sup> B dantakhacitaṃ bijāniṃ ṭhapetvā

<sup>12</sup> C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto



tena<sup>1</sup> tena yuttam sannipātam gantum appamatto hohīti,"  
vutto,<sup>2</sup> bahu devarattim<sup>3</sup> kāyagatāya satiyā vitināmetvā accā-  
raddhaviriyattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : "Handā-  
ham viriyasamatham<sup>4</sup> yojemīti," paccūsasamaye caṅka-  
mam<sup>5</sup> orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā mañcake nisīditvā :  
"Thokaṃ vissamissāmīti," kāyam mañcake upanāmesi  
Tassa dve pādā<sup>6</sup> bhūmito muttā<sup>7</sup> sīsaṃ bimbohanam<sup>8</sup>  
asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ  
vimuttaṃ.<sup>9</sup>

Tato<sup>10</sup> therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram  
paṭisāmetvā,<sup>11</sup> sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-  
pitvā,<sup>12</sup> maṇicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-  
sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham<sup>13</sup> attano attano  
āsane<sup>14</sup> nisīdantā, Ānandattherassa āsanaṃ ṭhapetvā nisī-  
dimsu. Tattha keci : "Ekam<sup>15</sup> āsanaṃ kassāti," vatvā :  
"Ānandassāti," vutte, "Kuhim<sup>16</sup> so gato ti ?" āhamsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiñāpetukāmo,<sup>17</sup>  
therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samu-  
ṭṭhitāya<sup>18</sup> kathāya : "Idāni mayhaṃ gamanakālo ti," attano  
ānubhāvaṃ dassento paṭhaviyaṃ<sup>19</sup> nimmujiitvā<sup>20</sup> attano  
āsane yeva attānaṃ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā<sup>21</sup>kassapatthero āyasmato Ānandassa ban-  
dha<sup>22</sup>namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale<sup>23</sup> nikkhattajāti-  
maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunṇacandaṃ  
viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-  
maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabham sassi-

<sup>1</sup> B tena yuttam      <sup>2</sup> B omits vutto      <sup>3</sup> B sabbarattim

<sup>4</sup> B viriyasamakaṃ      <sup>5</sup> B caṅkamā      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> padā

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> muttam      <sup>8</sup> B bibbohanam      <sup>9</sup> B vimucci

<sup>10</sup> B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paṭisāvetvā

<sup>12</sup> B pārūpitvā maṇivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

<sup>13</sup> B pavisitvā yathāvuddham      <sup>14</sup> B āsanaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B etāsaṇam      <sup>16</sup> B kuhi

<sup>17</sup> B arahatupattim āpetukāmo      <sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> insert tāya

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paṭhaviyā      <sup>20</sup> B nimujja āsane attānaṃ

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits mahā-      <sup>22</sup> MSS. bandhanā

<sup>23</sup> B inserts nimmalam

rikam<sup>1</sup> mukhaṁ disvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando, sace Satthā dhareyya<sup>2</sup> addhā<sup>3</sup> ajja Ānandassa<sup>4</sup> sādhu-kāraṁ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṁ Satthārā dātabbaṁ sādhu-kāraṁ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṁ sādhu-kāraṁ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam<sup>5</sup> iva kamalavanam tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṁ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim<sup>6</sup> paṭhamam saṅgāyāma Dhammaṁ<sup>7</sup> vā Vinayaṁ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṁ ṭhitam<sup>8</sup> hoti, tasmā<sup>9</sup> paṭhamam Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi vutto,<sup>10</sup> “Kaṁ dhuraṁ katvā ti?”<sup>11</sup> vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattim<sup>12</sup> nissāya āyasmantaṁ Upālīṁ etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṁ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ Vinayadharānaṁ yadidaṁ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālītheraṁ pucchitvā Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi<sup>13</sup> vutte, Vinayaṁ pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā<sup>14</sup> ‘va attānaṁ sammannanto :<sup>14</sup> “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālīṁ Vinayaṁ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṁ ñāpesi.”<sup>15</sup>

Āyasmā Upālī pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṁ puṭṭho<sup>16</sup> vissajjeyyan ti,” evam attānaṁ samman-nitvā, utthāyāsanaṁ ekamsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijaniṁ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo<sup>17</sup> therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṁ Upālīṁ vinayaṁ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upālī pārā-

<sup>1</sup> B pāsādikamukhaṁ

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits addhā

<sup>5</sup> B -vikāsam

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Dhammaṁ ca Vinayaṁ cāti

<sup>9</sup> B omits tasmā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

<sup>12</sup> B Vinayapīṭakapariyattim

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> sammannento

<sup>16</sup> B puṭṭho Vinayaṁ

<sup>2</sup> B dharamāno

<sup>4</sup> B omits Ānandassa

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kaṁ

<sup>8</sup> B cirāṭhitam

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vutte

<sup>13</sup> B omits bhikkhūhi

<sup>15</sup> B paññāpesi

<sup>17</sup> Mahākassapaṭṭhero

jikaṃ kattha paññattan<sup>1</sup> ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyaṃ bhante ti": "Kam ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnaṃ Kalandakaputtam<sup>2</sup> ārabbhāti:" "Kasmiṃ<sup>3</sup> vatthusmin ti?" "Methuna-dhamme<sup>4</sup> ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi nidānam pi puggalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi<sup>5</sup> āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena duti-yapārājikādinaṃ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālittthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' saṅgham āropetvā, terasa<sup>6</sup> saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatāniti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nis-saggiyapācittiyāniti,' dve<sup>7</sup> navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyā-nīti,' cattāri<sup>8</sup> sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyāniti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekhiyāniti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasa-mathāti' ṭhapetvā<sup>9</sup> evaṃ vīsādhikāni<sup>10</sup> dve sikkhāpadasatāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,<sup>11</sup> Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā<sup>12</sup> satta-rasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakaṇḍan ti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyāniti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyāniti,' aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyāniti,' pañca-sattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekhiyāniti,' satta dhamme 'adhika-raṇasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṃ tiṇi sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca<sup>13</sup> sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo ti,' kittetvā,<sup>14</sup> catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅ-gaṃ saṅgham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāra-parimānaṃ khandhakam pañcaviṣati bhāṇavāraparimāṇam parivāraṇ ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṃ Vinayapitakaṃ nāmāti," vatvā, āyasmantaṃ Upālīm paṭicchāpesuṃ. "Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācehīti."<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paññān    <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Kalandaputtam    <sup>3</sup> MSS. kismiṃ

<sup>4</sup> B methunadhammehiti

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

<sup>6</sup> B terasasaṅghādisesaṃ terasakaṇḍan ti

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> chasatṭhisata-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> aṭṭha

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits from evaṃ vīsādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22)

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits vīsādhikāni

<sup>11</sup> B kittitvā

<sup>12</sup> B dassetvā

<sup>13</sup> B omits ca

<sup>14</sup> B kittitvā

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vācāpehīti

Vinayaśaṅghāvasāne Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṇiṃ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṃ orohitvā,<sup>1</sup> there bhikkhū<sup>2</sup> vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṃ saṅgāyantehi kaṃ<sup>3</sup> puggalaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussutānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ<sup>4</sup> dhitimantānaṃ upatthākānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti,’ evaṃ Bhagavatā,<sup>5</sup> ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāparakusalo ti,’ evaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantaṃ<sup>6</sup> Ānandaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā<sup>7</sup> va<sup>7</sup> attānaṃ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṃ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ<sup>8</sup> ñāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmatā Mahākassapena Dhammam puṭṭho vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,<sup>9</sup> dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ gaheṭvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Dhammam<sup>10</sup> pucchanto, “Brahmajālam āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājagārake<sup>11</sup> Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ ti” : “Kaṃ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṃ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṃ ca māṇavakaṃ ti” : “Kisimīṃ vatthusmiṃ ti?” “Vaṇṇāvanno<sup>12</sup> ti,” vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānaṃ pi puggalam pi vatthum pi pucchitaṃ tam āyasmā<sup>13</sup> Ānando vissajjesi.

<sup>1</sup> B orohetvā      <sup>2</sup> B omits bhikkhū      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts hi

<sup>4</sup> B omits satimantānaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B inserts ca

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit āyasmantaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit attanā 'va

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B omit saṅgho ñā°

<sup>9</sup> B nisīditvā

<sup>10</sup> B omits Dhammaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B rājagārake

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vaṇṇāvanno

<sup>13</sup> B omits āyasmā



Evam tividhasilāṅkātāṃ nānāvidhamicchājivakuhanala-  
panādividdhamśanaṃ dvāsatthiditthijālavinivethanaṃ da-  
sa<sup>1</sup> sahasśalokadhātukampanaṃ Brahmajālaṃ saṅgāyitvā,  
tato paraṃ : “Sāmaññaphalam paṇ’ āvuso Ānanda kattha  
bhāsitaṃ ti ?” ādinā pucchāvissajjanānukkamena tivaggasaṅ-  
gahaṃ<sup>2</sup> catuttimsasuttantapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ catusatthibhāṇa-  
vārāparimāṇaṃ tantim saṅgāyitvā, “Ayaṃ Dighanikāyo  
nāmāti,” āyasmantaṃ<sup>3</sup> Ānandaṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Āvuso  
imaṃ tuyhaṃ<sup>4</sup> nissitake vācethi.”

Tato anantaram asitibhāṇavārāparimāṇaṃ Majjhima-  
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Dhammasenāpati<sup>5</sup> Sāriputtatherassa  
nissitake paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Imaṃ tumhe ca<sup>6</sup> pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ bhāṇa<sup>7</sup> vārāsatāparimāṇaṃ Saṃyuttani-  
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Mahākassapaṭtheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ.  
“Bhante imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ viśatibhāṇavārāsatāparimāṇaṃ Aṅguta-  
ranikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Anuruddhattheraṃ paṭicchāpe-  
suṃ. “Imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ

Dhammasaṅgaṇivibhaṅgaṃ ca Kathāvatthum ca Pug-  
galaṃ,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānaṃ Abhidhammo ti vuccatīti.

Evam suvaṇṇitaṃ<sup>8</sup> sukhumaññāgocaraṃ<sup>9</sup> tantim saṅ-  
gāyitvā, “Idaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca  
arahattasatāni<sup>10</sup> sajjhāyaṃ akaṃsu.

Tato anantaraṃ Suttanipāta<sup>11</sup> Dhammapada Udana Itivut-  
taka Vimānavatthu Peta<sup>12</sup> vatthu Thera Therigāthā<sup>12</sup> Jātaka-  
Niddesa Paṭisambhid Āpadāna Buddhavaṃsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-  
bhedaṃ Khuddakavatthum saṅgāyitvā, sabbe yeva sajjhā-  
yaṃ akaṃsu.

Evam sabbam etaṃ saṅgāyantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ mu-  
khena vaṣaṇena : “Ayaṃ Dhammo, ayaṃ Vinayo, idaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit dasa-

<sup>2</sup> B tivaggasaṅgāha catuttimsasuttapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B inserts kittitvā      <sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> tumhākaṃ      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -patino

<sup>6</sup> B omits ca      <sup>7</sup> B viśatibhāṇa-      <sup>8</sup> B saṃvaṇṇitaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B -gocaraṃ ti saṅ-      <sup>10</sup> B Khuddakapaṭṭha Suttanipāta-

<sup>11</sup> B omits -vatthu Peta-      <sup>12</sup> B -Theragāthā Therigāthā-



paṭhamam Buddhavacanam, idam majjhimaBuddhavaca-  
nam, idam pacchimaBuddhavacanam, idam<sup>1</sup> Vinayaṭṭakam,  
idam Suttapaṭṭakam,<sup>2</sup> idam Abhidhammapaṭṭakam, ayam  
Dighanikāyo, ayam Majjhimanikāyo, ayam Saṃyuttanikāyo,  
ayam<sup>3</sup> Aṅguttaranikāyo, ayam Khuddakanikāyo,<sup>4</sup> imāni  
Suttādāni navaṅgāni, imāni caturāsīti Dhammakkhanda-  
hassānīti," imam<sup>5</sup> pabbhedam vavatthāpetvā, aññam pi  
uddānasaṅgahavāggaṇṇasāṅgahapeyyālasaṅgahādiānekavi-  
dham tisu ṭṭakesu<sup>6</sup> sandissamānam saṅgahappabbhedam ca  
vavatthāpetvā, evam sattaḥi māsehi saṅgahitām.<sup>7</sup>

Saṅgītipariyosāne c' assa idam Mahākassapaṭtherena,  
"Dasabalassa sūsanam pañcavassasahassaparimāṇakāla-  
pavattanasamattam<sup>8</sup> katan ti," saṅjātappamodā sādhu-  
kam dadamānā viya ayam mahāpaṭṭhavi udakāvanipariyan-  
tam<sup>9</sup> katvā anekappaṭṭakam saṅkampi sampakampi sampa-  
vedhi, anekāni ca acchariyāni pātur ahesun ti. Ayam<sup>10</sup>  
paṭhamamahāsāṅgīti<sup>11</sup> therehi<sup>12</sup> katattā 'therikā ti.' The-  
rānam sambandhavacanattā 'theravādo ti.' Vibhajjavā-  
dinā Munindenā desitattā 'vibhajjavādo ti' ca vuccati.

Te pana Mahākassapaṭṭayo khīṇāsavā imam lokam obhā-  
setvā aggikkhandhā viya jalitvā anukkamena khīṇā<sup>13</sup> sineha-  
padīpā viya parinibbāyimsu. Vuttam hi.

Therā pi te matipadīpa<sup>14</sup> hatandhakārā  
Lokandhakārahananā<sup>15</sup> pi mahāpadīpā,  
Nibbāpitā maraṇaghoramahānilena  
Tenāpi jivitamadam<sup>16</sup> matimā jaheyyāti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītikathā.

<sup>1</sup> B imam

<sup>2</sup> B Suttantapaṭṭakam imam

<sup>3</sup> B omits ayam Aṅg-

<sup>4</sup> B inserts ti <sup>5</sup> B omits imam

<sup>6</sup> B tipṭakesu

<sup>7</sup> B tam saṅgitam

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -samattakan ti

<sup>9</sup> B udakapariyantam

<sup>10</sup> B inserts pana

<sup>11</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> paṭhamasaṅgīti

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mahātherehi

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> khīṇāsavasineha- ; B khīṇāsanena mahāpadīpā

<sup>14</sup> B matipadīpahatandhakārahananā hi mahāpadīpā

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -hananam

<sup>16</sup> B jivitaparam

Tato Vajjīnam patibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-  
 titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake<sup>1</sup> Pāṭaliputtam nāma uttamaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
 nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho<sup>3</sup> Ajātasattu rājā, tato  
 aparabhāge<sup>4</sup> Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-  
 yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam<sup>5</sup> accayena  
 pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṃvacchare vassa-  
 sataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto<sup>6</sup>  
 Vajjisu cārikam caramāno : “ Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā  
 bhikkhū Vesāliyam dasa vatthūni dipentīti,” sutvā, “ Na  
 kho me taṃ<sup>7</sup> patirūpaṃ so’ haṃ Dasabalassa sāsana-  
 vipatim<sup>8</sup> sutvā appossukko bhavēyyam, handāham adhamma-  
 vādino niggahetvā Dhammaṃ dipemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasa<sup>9</sup>  
 bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,<sup>10</sup> tesam  
 majjhe<sup>11</sup> Revatattherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Ānan-  
 dasamaṇḍinasaddhivihārikena ditthapubbaDasabalena vi-  
 saṃvassasatikena<sup>12</sup> Sabbakāmittherena Vinayaṃ<sup>13</sup> vissajjā-  
 petvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinnayāni apagataSatthusāsa-  
 nāni katvā, “ Puna Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissā-  
 māti,” tesu tipitakadhare pattapaṭisambhida satta<sup>14</sup>sata-  
 bhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyam Vālukārāme<sup>15</sup> sannisīdit-  
 vā,<sup>16</sup> Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsana-  
 malaṃ sodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya puna piṭakavasena ni-  
 kāyavasena aṅgavasena<sup>17</sup> Dhammakkhandhanayavasena  
 sabbaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyitvā aṭṭha-  
 māsēhi nitthāpesi.

Tadā theravādālankārabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikāra-  
 kehi nig-  
 gahitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikaṃ  
 nāma ācariyavādaṃ akaṃsu. Tato visarukkhato nikkhanta-  
 pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

<sup>1</sup> B omits pāṭaligāmake

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits uttamaṃ

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vutto ; S<sub>2</sub> vutte

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit apara-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rājānam

<sup>6</sup> B Kākaṇḍaputto

<sup>7</sup> B kho pan’ etaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B sāsana-paccattikaṃ ṇatvā

<sup>9</sup> B dvāsaṭṭhi bhikkhusahassāni

<sup>10</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> sannipātetvā

<sup>11</sup> B inserts yeva

<sup>12</sup> B visavassa-

<sup>13</sup> B omits Vinayaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B satta-sate

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Vālikā-

<sup>16</sup> B sannipatitvā

<sup>17</sup> B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandhavasena

hāriko<sup>1</sup> Paṇṇattivādo Bāhuliko<sup>2</sup> Cetiyavādo ti ete pañcā-  
cariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahaṭavandākā<sup>3</sup>  
viya Theravādato nīhaṭanihaṭā pāpabhikkhū, Mahimsā-  
sako<sup>4</sup> Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko<sup>5</sup> Chan-  
nagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādī Dhammaguttiko<sup>6</sup> Kas-  
sapiyo Saṅkantiko<sup>7</sup> Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde  
akāṃsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhan-  
dhato nikkhantaanālakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato  
paraṃ lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhavesā vedapārāgā  
aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhi-  
pitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesam  
tesam kathentā, dandhānaṃ<sup>8</sup> sahakāraphalākāraṃ kimpak-  
kam iva adhammaṃ<sup>9</sup> Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Bud-  
dhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato<sup>10</sup> Rājagiriyo Sid-  
dhatthiko<sup>11</sup> Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vājiriyo<sup>12</sup> ti ete cha<sup>13</sup>  
ācariyavāde samuttāpesuṃ. Ime<sup>14</sup> catuvisati ācariyavādā  
Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya<sup>15</sup> Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariya-  
vādā Laṅkādīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato  
paṭṭhāya<sup>16</sup> gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṅ-  
gamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi<sup>17</sup> jalabindu viya nikā-  
yantarehi asammisso hutvā, amatarasappavāhi puṇṇacando  
viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ<sup>18</sup> santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgañ-  
chīti.<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Ekabbohāriko ; S<sub>1</sub> Ekavyāhāriko

<sup>2</sup> B Bahulikato

<sup>3</sup> B pahatapahatā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mahissāsako

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Channāgāriko ; B Bhadrāyāniko Chandaḅgāriko Sap-  
patiyo

<sup>6</sup> B Dhammaguttako

<sup>7</sup> B Saṅkantiyo

<sup>8</sup> B addhānaṃ

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> adhammadhammalesanaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Hemavāto

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Siddhatthito ; B Siddhatthako

<sup>12</sup> B vājagiriyo

<sup>13</sup> B omits cha

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts iti

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Dhammaruci-

<sup>16</sup> B parinibbutakālato

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dale

<sup>18</sup> B omits lokaṃ

<sup>19</sup> B āgacchati

Ettāvata<sup>1</sup> dasasahassa sapāpa<sup>1</sup> bhikkhū  
 Niddhūya dhutadasavattthumalā<sup>2</sup> akaṁsu  
 Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasena saddhim  
 Saṅgitim ujhitamalā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgitikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatisūnavo Bhaddaseno Korandavan-  
 no<sup>3</sup> Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako<sup>4</sup> Sañjayo Korabyo<sup>5</sup>  
 Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhāturājāno<sup>6</sup> ahesuṁ.

Tato c' orapubbā<sup>7</sup> Uggasenananando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-  
 ḍugatinando Bhūtapālanando Ratthapālanando Govisāṇa-<sup>8</sup>  
 kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevattānando Dhananando  
 ti nava nandarājāno ahesuṁ.

Tato<sup>9</sup> Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavattthuto nikkhanta-  
 Sakyaputtehi māpīte Moriyānagare Narindakulasambhavo  
 Candaguttakumāro Cāna<sup>10</sup>kkadvija<sup>11</sup> patisamussāhito<sup>12</sup>  
 Pāṭaliputte<sup>13</sup> rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā  
 ekasataputtakānaṁ<sup>14</sup> janako ahoṣi.

Tesu Moriyavaṁsajāya Dhammādeviyā AsokaTissābhi-  
 dhānānaṁ dvinnam puttānaṁ majjhe<sup>15</sup> jeṭṭho Asokaku-  
 māro Avantiratttham bhuñjati, pitarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato  
 paññāsajojanamattthake<sup>16</sup> Viḍḍabha<sup>17</sup> bhayāgatānaṁ Sāki-  
 yānaṁ āvāsaṁ Vedisaṁ<sup>18</sup> nāma nagaram patva, tattha  
 surayuvatṭinibbisesaṁ Vedisaṁ<sup>19</sup> Sakya<sup>20</sup>kumārikam ādāya

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> supāpa-

<sup>2</sup> B -male

<sup>3</sup> B Korandavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Ubhato ; B Usabho

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Kāraṇḍo ; S<sub>1</sub> Korabbyo ; B Sañcayo Ko<sup>o</sup>

<sup>6</sup> B bhātikarājāno

<sup>7</sup> B omits c'ora-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Govisānanando ; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-  
 ando Kevalanando

<sup>9</sup> B Viṭaṭūbhasaṅgāme

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Mānanakkadvija-

<sup>11</sup> B Takkadvija-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -patisamussāsito

[<sup>13</sup> B Pāṭaliputtarājā

<sup>14</sup> B -puttānaṁ

<sup>15</sup> B omits majjhe

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -matthato

<sup>17</sup> B Viṭaṭūbha-

<sup>18</sup> B māpitaVedisam ; S<sub>1,2</sub> Vethisam

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> Vethisam

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Sakka-

Ujjenirājadhāniyā<sup>1</sup> rajjam karonto, Mahindābhiddhānam sakalalokasivaṅkaram kumārāṇ ca Saṅghamittābhiddhāniṃ<sup>2</sup> lokānandakaram kumārīkaṇ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva<sup>3</sup> lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilānabhāvaṃ sutvā, siṅgham<sup>4</sup> Pātaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṃ<sup>5</sup> katvā tassāvasāne rajjam aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhiddhāno kujjhivā: "Ajjamaraṇaṃ vā me hotu rajjam vā hotu<sup>6</sup> ti" aṭṭhanavutibhātukesarinikaraparivuto,<sup>7</sup> baddhavalāha<sup>8</sup> kādi<sup>9</sup> sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavippurita<sup>10</sup> vimalatalena<sup>11</sup> uddhaṇṇatā kuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala<sup>12</sup> makulavanagahaṇam mahāsaram viya gaganatalaṃ kurumānāya pāṭhīnavanṇehi sunisitatkhaggapattēhi tthitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantihi patti<sup>13</sup> pantihi osadhitārakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura<sup>14</sup> garathāya caturāṅginīyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññāsihanādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahāragajakavacajalitadahanavijjucchātā<sup>15</sup> bhāsuraṇi<sup>16</sup> gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-dhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakikīṇikajālajhaṇkāravirāviṇam<sup>17</sup> mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukhaṃ vividharatanappabhābhāsurasamsaṅghaṭikaṃ<sup>18</sup> bhimsanaramaṇiyadassanaṃ sattivassaṇi<sup>19</sup> ca vassāpento, samvaṭṭasāgarajalatarāṅgasāṅghāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi.<sup>20</sup>

Tadā<sup>21</sup> Ujjenirājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B -rājathāniyā    <sup>2</sup> B -dhānam    <sup>3</sup> B -padumāvalokana-

<sup>4</sup> B siṅgham    <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -paricayam    <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit hotu

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -bhātika-    <sup>8</sup> B thaddhabalāhakādi-    <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kādihi

<sup>10</sup> B -parāmasanavippurita-    <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -thalena

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -upphala-    <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit patti-

<sup>14</sup> B -tuṅga-    <sup>15</sup> B -ghatā    <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts gambhirāṇi

<sup>17</sup> B kanakakikīṇikajālacaṇkāravirāviṇam

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -bhāsurasīsaghaṭikaṃ

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> satthi-    <sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gañchi

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Ujjeniyā    <sup>22</sup> B -pamodananibbhayo



yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso <sup>1</sup> saṅgāmam pakkhanditvā,  
 ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥhāvalabānalasadi-  
 arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakaro viya atthaṅgate  
 yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatāraṇikaram <sup>2</sup> antarādhā-  
 petvā, kusumapurasarasisajanakamalavanam <sup>3</sup> vikāsetvā,  
 jinavaraparinnibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari atthā-  
 rasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā,  
 gaganamediniyojanuggatāvagatatejadahanasañcayo <sup>4</sup> deva-  
 tāhi patidinam upaniyamānasolaṣakalaśānotattasallilānāga-  
 latākālāpo tathānitāgadāmalakaharitakasahakārāphalavivi-  
 dharāga <sup>5</sup> sātākakaraparāmasanapitavatthaChaddantadaha-  
 pāno <sup>6</sup> nāgo <sup>7</sup> paniyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasu-  
 manakusumapato sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassada-  
 ha <sup>8</sup> sarasayañjātasālīmañjarīniyaho undurakatanitthusā-  
 khaṇḍataṇḍulo <sup>9</sup> gahitamakarandabindu <sup>10</sup> madhukarakula-  
 katamadhunivahamahānaso acchaganaṇapata <sup>11</sup> nakūṭakam-  
 mārasālo madhuramanoharakaravikasakunāravapūrītaante-  
 puro, <sup>12</sup> iti vacanapathātītaya <sup>13</sup> satāya aparimāṇarājiddhi <sup>14</sup>  
 sampanno uparatavyāpārātāya SamaṇaBrāhmaṇapayirū-  
 pāsanaṃ kātukāmo nānāpāsandaṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vīmaṃsitvā  
 bhojetvā vissajjento vitināmeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsaṃ  
 sutvā bhītāya pācīna <sup>15</sup> dvārāvidūre Caṇḍālagāmaṃ pavittthāya  
 gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle <sup>16</sup> vijāto tatthādhivatthāya  
 devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-  
 māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuragge yeva  
 arahattam patvā, saṃsārāpariyante tthito ekadivasam pāci-  
 nadisāvilāsini <sup>17</sup> udayācalasirasi rattuppalasekhare <sup>18</sup> viya

<sup>1</sup> B -dassanalālaso

<sup>2</sup> B -tārānikaram

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sujana-

<sup>4</sup> B -sañjalo

<sup>5</sup> B -anurāga-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dahato; S<sub>1</sub> -dahāpāno

<sup>7</sup> B -Chaddantapānanāgo

<sup>8</sup> B omits -daha-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -lato

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sibbu-; B omits -bindu-

<sup>11</sup> B -pahata-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -antopuro

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pathātikkaṃamanatāya

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rājiddhiyā

<sup>15</sup> B Pātali-

<sup>16</sup> B -rukhamūle; -puttanagare

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -disāsini

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -sekharo

adḍhadivasakare virocamāne upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaram Sumanarājiniṃ<sup>1</sup> datṭhum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājāṅgaṇaṃ sampāpuṇi.

Tadā hārasisirasarīro pi ripujana<sup>2</sup>santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalasobho rājā Asoko sihapañjarena<sup>3</sup> olokeno, Nigrodhasāmaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanāyanāni<sup>4</sup> ākaddhantaṃ<sup>5</sup> dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo<sup>6</sup> sabahumāno, ānāpetvā, setacehattassa heṭṭhā sihāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā sāmaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānaṃ Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,<sup>7</sup> sapariso saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāya, tato<sup>8</sup> paṭṭhāya manojalanidhisamvaḍḍhamānasaddhoganivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiysatṭhisahassāni niharitvā, bhikkhusatṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhaṭasālisampāditaṃ<sup>9</sup> bhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītaṃ Anotattasālilāṃ nāgalatādantakatṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasaṃ kanaka-saṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājaṃ<sup>10</sup> nāgabhavanā ānāyitvā, taṃ<sup>11</sup> samussitasetacchatte rājpallāṅke nisīdāpetvā, vividhasurabhikusumādīhi pūjetvā, sabbālāṅkarapatimaṇḍitehi solasitṭhisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, “Tam<sup>12</sup> anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpaṃ mama nayanavisayaṃ<sup>13</sup> karohīti,” vatvā, tena nimmitaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānārāgavimalarasamimālāsamujjalaṃ<sup>14</sup> Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāham akkhipūjaṃ katvā, “Tath-

<sup>1</sup> B taṃ Sumanarājiniḍatṭhum

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paripūjana-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -pañjare

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nāgara-; B -mananayanāni

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ākaddhayantaṃ

<sup>6</sup> B -pemabahumāno

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts ta- pa-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits ta- pa-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> suvāhata-; S<sub>1</sub> suvakāhata-

<sup>10</sup> B kālanāgarājānaṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits taṃ

<sup>12</sup> B omits taṃ

<sup>13</sup> B -visayakammaṃ

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ<sup>1</sup> Dhammakkhandham ekena<sup>2</sup> vihārena  
 pūjessāmiti,"<sup>3</sup> ekadivasam<sup>4</sup> eva channavutikoṭṭidhanam  
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ<sup>5</sup> nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-  
 laJambudipe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-  
 sahassapatimaṇḍitāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-  
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-  
 dhāya aparimitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto  
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam<sup>6</sup> iva alaṅkatapaṭiyat-  
 taṃ ramaṇiyaṃ<sup>7</sup> kusumapuram anuvicaranto<sup>8</sup> vihāraṃ  
 gantvā, tasmim̐ khaṇe sannipatitānaṃ asītikotiḥhik-  
 khūnaṃ<sup>9</sup> channavutinaṃ ca bhikkhunīsatasahassānaṃ  
 majjhe thatvā, tesam̐ lokavivaraṇapāṭihiraṇubhāvena  
 Asokārāme tthito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato  
 jalaṇidhipariyantaṃ Jambudipaṃ disvā, caturāsīti<sup>10</sup> ca<sup>11</sup>  
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni  
 disvā,<sup>12</sup> ulārena pītipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanaḍāyāda-  
 bhāvam<sup>13</sup> paṭṭhayaṃāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa  
 pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya pabbajjam paṭṭhayaṃānaṃ  
 jetṭhaputtaṃ paripuṇṇavīsativassam Mahindarāja<sup>14</sup> kumā-  
 raṃ ca sāmikassa<sup>15</sup> Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-  
 divasato paṭṭhāya anāgārābhiraṭam aṭṭhārasavassam Saṅ-  
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhitaṃ pabbajetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-  
 rassa devasikaṃ satasahassam Buddhassa cetiye gandha-  
 mālādi<sup>16</sup> pūjanatthāya satasahassam Dhammadharāṇaṃ  
 catupaccayatthāya<sup>17</sup> satasahassam saṅghassa satasahas-  
 sam catūsu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahassam ti evaṃ  
 divase divase<sup>18</sup> pañcasatasahassāni vissajjetvā sāsane  
 ulāraṃ lābhasakkāraṃ pavattesi.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ekekaṃ      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> eke ekena      <sup>3</sup> B pūjissāmiti

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ekadivasassam eva      <sup>5</sup> B Asokaṃ nāma

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> avasahantam ; B avahasantam

<sup>7</sup> B omits ramaṇiyaṃ      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -puram api caranto

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B asītibhikkhukoṭṭinaṃ      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> caturāsītiṃ

<sup>11</sup> B omits ca      <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> passanto ; B passamāno

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sāsane      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mahindaṃ      <sup>15</sup> B sāmikaAggi-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -dini      <sup>17</sup> B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappaṃ sādhupaññā labhitvā  
 Vigatamadapamādā cattakāmappasāṅgā,  
 Akariya janakhedam puññakammābhīrāmā<sup>1</sup>  
 Vipulavividhapuññāṃ suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugataJambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam  
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,  
 sakāni<sup>2</sup> sakāni dīṭṭhigatāni: "Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ  
 Vinago ti," dīpentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi<sup>3</sup> sayam eva  
 muṇḍetvā,<sup>4</sup> kāsāyāni vatthāni<sup>5</sup> acchādetvā, vihāresu  
 vicarantā,<sup>6</sup> uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi  
 gaṇakammam pi<sup>7</sup> pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena  
 Vinayena Saṭṭhusāsanena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-  
 Vinayānulomāya paṭipattiyā asaṇṭha<sup>8</sup>hantā, anekarūpaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
 sāsanaassa abbudañ<sup>10</sup> ca malañ ca kaṇṭakañ ca samuṭṭhā-  
 petvā, aggim<sup>11</sup> paricarantā, pañcātapaṃ<sup>12</sup> tapantā,  
 ādiccam anuparivattantā<sup>13</sup> viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva<sup>14</sup> Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko  
 upariBrahmaloku<sup>15</sup> papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-  
 kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:  
 "Āvuso ito vassasatassa<sup>16</sup> upari aṭṭhārasame vasse sāsane  
 mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṃ ca sakalam  
 manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokañ ca olokayamānā  
 kañci<sup>17</sup> tadupaddavaghātakam adisvā Brahmalokaṃ  
 vicinantā<sup>18</sup> bhavantam addasāma,<sup>19</sup> sādhu sappurisa,  
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanaṃ<sup>20</sup> paggaṇhitvā dehīti,"

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kāmbhi-<sup>2</sup> B sakāni once<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā<sup>4</sup> B muṇḍitvā      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit vattho      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> calantā<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits gaṇakammam pi      <sup>8</sup> B omits asaṇṭha<sup>o</sup><sup>9</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> anekarūpasāsanaassa<sup>10</sup> B abbudañ ca kaṇḍakañ ca      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> aggim hi<sup>12</sup> B pañcātapaṃ      <sup>13</sup> B anuvattantā<sup>14</sup> B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko<sup>15</sup> B -lokūpa-      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vassasatasahassato<sup>17</sup> B kiñci tam upa<sup>o</sup>      <sup>18</sup> B vicarantā<sup>19</sup> B ayam eva passāma<sup>20</sup> B sāsanaṃ paccayo bhavitum paṭiññāṃ dehīti



yācīto, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhahatṭho paṭisunītvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,<sup>1</sup> dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere<sup>2</sup> āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam<sup>3</sup> pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimaṇḍalam anupagamanena<sup>4</sup> samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ<sup>5</sup> kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ<sup>6</sup> samattho bhavissāmīti," pītisāgare nimmujjitvā rasātalam<sup>7</sup> otaranto viya Brahmaloḥ<sup>8</sup> cavitvā, sujātam mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātam Moggalikamalayonisūnum paṭicca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaññāya kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno<sup>9</sup> man<sup>10</sup>ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass<sup>11</sup> uddesiko yeva vedattayapārāgo madhuro<sup>12</sup> dāravacanālāvāṇṇayutto kavijānamanākamalavanavikasa<sup>13</sup>nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano paṭisandhidivasato<sup>14</sup> paṭṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā<sup>15</sup> sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavacanamattam pasaṃsitvā, tadupādāya paṭiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni mānavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanaṃ antaradhāpetvā attano pallāṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍukeṭubhesu sākkharappabhedesu itihāsa-paṇcomesu yāni<sup>16</sup> yāni gaṇṭhitṭhānāni tāni tāni<sup>17</sup> theram<sup>18</sup> pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā<sup>19</sup>: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> gantvā      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi-      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tam

<sup>4</sup> B anupagamane      <sup>5</sup> B TissaBrahmā pi

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B paggaṇhetuṃ      <sup>7</sup> B dahatalaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B Brahmaloḥ      <sup>9</sup> B inserts ti      <sup>10</sup> B manohāriyaṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vattuddesike      <sup>12</sup> B madhuroḷāra-      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kāsa-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṭisandhito ; B paṭisandhigahaṇḍadivasato

<sup>15</sup> B pavisetvā pattavayaṇcayena

<sup>16</sup> B yāni once      <sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti tāni

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> therā      <sup>19</sup> B vissejetvā



Cittayamakapañho tamogabbham<sup>1</sup> pavittho viya, "Dehi me<sup>2</sup> samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhāriṇo<sup>3</sup> ti," mantehi palobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattiṃsākāre<sup>4</sup> parikammaṃ karonto, na cīrass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa<sup>5</sup>vajjittherassa santike sātthakathāṃ Satthuvacanam<sup>6</sup> uggahitvā,<sup>7</sup> upasampanno ācariyu<sup>8</sup>pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavadanāṃ patitthāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikārakāro<sup>9</sup>pitadandaṇḍakammato pi<sup>10</sup> mun<sup>11</sup>citvā, yāvatāyukaṃ tathā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṃ vaḍḍhetvā, pañcavimutti<sup>12</sup> padumasañchannaṃ vipassanātiralekhaṃ vipassakahaṃsasamsevitaṃ<sup>13</sup> aṭṭhaariyamaggasallāsampunṇaṃ nibbāna-māhārasam ogāhetvā kilesavālamāṃ<sup>14</sup> dhovitvā arahatta-phalaṃ samadhigañchi.<sup>15</sup>

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando<sup>16</sup> viya jinasāsanā-kāsam obhāsayanto<sup>17</sup> surāsuragaruḷavijjadhārakinnara-naroragabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissatthero ti pākato sakalaloke sayam anubuddho<sup>18</sup> pi sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandassetvā Asokārāme viharanto,<sup>19</sup> tadā tatthātikakkha<sup>20</sup>laṃ titthiyoṇaṃ sāsanaṇḍilopaṃ disvā, "Uppannaṃ dāni tam adhikaraṇaṃ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṃ vūpasametun ti," dighadassi<sup>21</sup> aggasissa<sup>22</sup>Mahindattherassa gaṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittho

<sup>2</sup> B omits me

<sup>3</sup> B vesam

<sup>4</sup> B bāttiṃsā°

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Caṇḍi-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -sāsanam

<sup>7</sup> B uggahetvā

<sup>8</sup> B hutvā ācariya

<sup>9</sup> B -kārakaro-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit pi

<sup>11</sup> B mucitvā

<sup>12</sup> B pañcavidhvimutti°

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vipassakaṅgaṃ sasevitaṃ; B vipassakahaṃsa-saṅghasevitaṃ ariyamaggasallāsampunṇam

<sup>14</sup> B kilesavālamāṃ sodhetvā; S<sub>1</sub> kilesamāṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit sam-

<sup>16</sup> B saradasamaye punṇacando

<sup>17</sup> B avabhāsayanto

<sup>18</sup> B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandasse°

<sup>19</sup> B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyoṇasāsana-vilomaṃ disvā uppannam adhi°

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kakkhalā

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dassi

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Ahogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu titthiyagaṇākiṇṇesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhosi.

Tato rājā: "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi: "Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ<sup>1</sup> taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametvā uposathaṃ kārāpehiti." So rājānam paṭipucchitum avisahanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātenti,<sup>2</sup> evam eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatiti," viharāṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā rājasāsanaṃ<sup>3</sup> sāvetvā, "Uposathaṃ karoṭhāti," vatvā, "Na mayaṃ saha titthiyehi<sup>4</sup> uposathaṃ karomāti," vutte, therānam paṭipāṭiyā asinā<sup>5</sup> sīsāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasam migavaṃ<sup>6</sup> gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle<sup>7</sup> samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena<sup>8</sup> sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ<sup>9</sup> disvā, "Aham pi jīnasāsanaṃ pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmiṃ samaye theram ākāsaṃ<sup>10</sup> uppatitvā vīkasiṭapadumānananesu kesara<sup>11</sup>dasanehi Nandanasarasirim<sup>12</sup> avahasantiyā<sup>13</sup> viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitṭhe ṭhatvā<sup>14</sup> cīvarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, "Ajj' eva pabbajeyyan ti," rājānam anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavena purisasata<sup>15</sup> sahasena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therānaṃ sīsāni pātītāni<sup>16</sup> disvā gantvā tassāsanne āsane nisīdi.

<sup>1</sup> B omits tvaṃ      <sup>2</sup> B ghaṭanti      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rājāsanaṃ

<sup>4</sup> B titthiyehīti vuttatherānaṃ      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> asīnaṃ

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> migavana      <sup>7</sup> B tarumūlasamāsinaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B samadavananāgena

<sup>9</sup> B bijāyamānaṃ ; S<sub>1</sub> vijānamānaṃ      <sup>10</sup> B ākāse

<sup>11</sup> B -padumānanasukesara°      <sup>12</sup> B Nandasarasiri

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> apa-      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ṭhapetvā

<sup>15</sup> B -satta-      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> patitāni

So theram saññānitvā sattham nipātetum<sup>1</sup> avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham ārocesi.

Tam<sup>2</sup> sutvā sasoko Dhammāsoko Asokārāmaṇṇam gantvā :  
 "Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anāṇatto<sup>3</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ jivitā voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena<sup>4</sup> bhavitabban ti?"  
 pucchitvā, "Tav'<sup>5</sup> etam pāpan ti," ca "Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti," ca "Natthi<sup>6</sup> t'etam amacass' evāti,"  
 vutte,<sup>7</sup> tadahe' va<sup>8</sup> cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ<sup>9</sup> purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, "Rājā bhante āmantetīti," vatvā, "Theram ānethāti."<sup>10</sup>

Thero tesam samīpam upagatānaṃ<sup>11</sup> tathā<sup>12</sup> vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nāgañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā aṭṭha Dhammakathike there aṭṭha ca<sup>13</sup> amacce<sup>14</sup> saḥassasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā<sup>15</sup> tath'<sup>16</sup> eva vācāpetvā therassa<sup>17</sup> anāgamanam sutvā, "Bhikkhūpadesena sāsanam bhante avasīdati, sāsaṇa<sup>18</sup> paṭiggahana<sup>19</sup> tthāya no saḥāyako hothāti,"<sup>20</sup> soḷasa Dhammakathike there<sup>21</sup> soḷasa ca amacce saḥassasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsanam sutvā, "Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanam paggaṇhissāmi<sup>22</sup> pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me<sup>23</sup> so kālo anuppatto ti," cammakhaṇḍam gahetvā<sup>24</sup> 'va<sup>25</sup> utthahitva, "Thero mahallako pi vayham vā sivikaṃ vā nābhīruhissatīti,"<sup>26</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B pātetum

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts rājā

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ānāṇatto va; B ānāṇatto

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> imam pāpan

<sup>5</sup> B tav' ev'

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> natthi te; S<sub>2</sub> na te tam

<sup>7</sup> B inserts ca

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits va

<sup>9</sup> B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

<sup>10</sup> B theram āharathāti

<sup>11</sup> B samīpam upagantvāna

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yathā

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> amacca-

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pesesi

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits from tath'eva to pesesi

<sup>17</sup> B tath'eva rājakatham katvā therassa

<sup>18</sup> MSS. sāsanam

<sup>19</sup> B paggaṇha-

<sup>20</sup> B hohiti

<sup>21</sup> B omits there

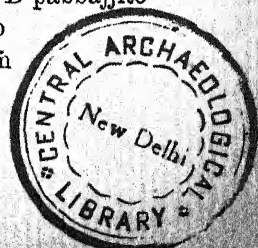
<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -hissatīti pabbā-; B pabbajjito

<sup>23</sup> B ce

<sup>24</sup> B gahetvā thero

<sup>25</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits va

<sup>26</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> insert tam



sutvā, upanītāya Brahnavimānanibbisesāya nāvāya  
gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam viniggilantam<sup>1</sup>  
iva suvaṇṇamanirajatatārakākhacitavitānaṃ bandhitvā,  
nānāpabhāsamudayasamuḍḍajalitasāṇi<sup>2</sup>pākāram parikkhi-  
pāpetvā, alaṇkata<sup>3</sup>maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane  
nisinno, pasannaGaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi<sup>4</sup>viya pheṇa-  
valikusumehi<sup>5</sup>pūjyamāno, dvisu tīresu vihitārakkhāya  
Gaṅgāya Pātaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva  
jānumatta<sup>6</sup>udakam otiṇṇassa vasudhādhipassa hatthe  
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham<sup>7</sup>pucchanaatthāya  
āmantito,<sup>8</sup> tasmā<sup>9</sup> antevāsiko<sup>10</sup> me ayaṇ ti.”

Atha rājā therāṃ Sakiyam uyyānaṃ<sup>11</sup> netvā bāhirato  
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā, sayam eva  
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā<sup>12</sup> santike nisīditvā,  
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṃsanatthāya, “Ahaṃ  
bhante ekam pāti<sup>13</sup>hār<sup>14</sup>siyaṃ daṭṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,  
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanaṃ  
bhante ti,” “Sakalapāṭhavikampanam udāhu padesa-  
pāṭhavikampanan ti?” “Kataram ettha<sup>14</sup> bhante  
dukkarataran<sup>15</sup> ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kaṃsapātiyā  
udakapunnāya sabbam udakaṃ kampetum dukkaratarāṃ,<sup>16</sup>  
udāhu upadḍhan ti?” “Upadḍham bhante ti.” “Evam  
eva kho mahārāja padesapāṭhavikampanam dukkara-  
taran<sup>17</sup> ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapāṭhavikampanam  
passissāmīti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane  
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmaṃ  
atikkamitvā<sup>18</sup> ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvihi  
pādehi sīmaṃ atikkamitvā<sup>19</sup> asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

<sup>1</sup> B vinigga°

<sup>2</sup> B -sāṇipākāraparikkhāraṃ

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kate

<sup>4</sup> B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacunṇāvalikusumehi

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts su- <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -mattam <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> raññā pañham

<sup>8</sup> MSS. āmantiko <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> insert me <sup>10</sup> -vāsiko yeva

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Sākiyauiyyā° <sup>12</sup> B telena makkhitvā

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -hāraṃ <sup>14</sup> B katham etta <sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B dukkaran

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B dukkaram <sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B dukkaran

<sup>18</sup> B akkamitvā <sup>19</sup> B akkamitvā



disāya ekena pādena sīmam atikkamitvā<sup>1</sup> puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaddhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā<sup>2</sup> ekā<sup>3</sup> udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārapesi.

Thero abhinñāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamānam pathavicalanam adhiṭṭhahi.<sup>4</sup> Puratthimāya<sup>5</sup> disāya rathassa<sup>6</sup> anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkaṃ cali, itaraṃ na cali. Evaṃ dakkhiṇapacchimāsu disāsu assapurisānam anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaddhupaddhaṃ sarīraṃ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam<sup>7</sup> upaddhabhāgagatam eva<sup>8</sup> udakaṃ cali, avasesaṃ niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ<sup>9</sup> ti," niṭṭhaṃ gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpaṃ hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā: "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittaṃ, ayaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"<sup>10 11</sup> "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,<sup>12</sup> "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ, natthi tuyham pāpaṃ ti," vatvā rājānaṃ tam atthaṃ Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,<sup>13</sup> "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya<sup>14</sup> manasā ti," idaṃ suttaṃ ca<sup>15</sup> Tittirajātakaṃ ca āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,<sup>16</sup> Asokaṃ nissokaṃ katvā, tatth'<sup>17</sup> eva samantato<sup>18</sup> nilādipaṇḍitaṃ kusumapātimaṇḍite kusumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānaṃ samayam uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmim yeva<sup>19</sup> sattāhe Yakkhadvayena sakala-Jambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipādetvā,<sup>20</sup> sattame

<sup>1</sup> B akkamitvā      <sup>2</sup> B upaddham eva sīmam akkamitvā

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> eko      <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> adhiṭṭhahitvā

<sup>5</sup> B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts upaddhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā

<sup>7</sup> B omits ṭhitam

<sup>8</sup> B upaddhabhāgam eva      <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṭiggaṇhituṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saṅghātetūti      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B insert vatvā

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ti vutte      <sup>13</sup> B -vacanena thomento

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vācā-      <sup>15</sup> B omits ca      <sup>16</sup> B vibhajetvā

<sup>17</sup> B tath' eva      <sup>18</sup> MSS. samantako

<sup>19</sup> B omits yeva      <sup>20</sup> B sannipātāpetvā



divase theram ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā, sāṇipākārantare therena saḥāsīno ekaladdhike bhikkhū<sup>1</sup> ekato ekato kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūhaṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādī bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,<sup>2</sup> “Sassatavādīti,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce<sup>3</sup> Sassatikā Antānantikā<sup>4</sup> Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasamuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā<sup>5</sup> Nevasaññināsaññivādā Uccedavādā Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā<sup>6</sup> “Diṭṭhadhammanibbanāvādīti,”<sup>7</sup> āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiyā ime ti,” ñatva, tesam setakāni<sup>8</sup> datvā satṭhisahassee aññatitthiye uppabbājetvā, bhikkhū<sup>9</sup> pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādī bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādī<sup>10</sup> mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādī bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājāti,” vutte “Visuddhan<sup>11</sup> dāni bhante sāsanaṃ, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkhaṃ datvā nāgaram pāvisi.<sup>12</sup>

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathaṃ katvā, tasmiṃ samāgame sannipatitānaṃ satṭhisatasahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinivā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnapatisambhidānaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥassam ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisīditvā,<sup>13</sup> Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsanaṃ malaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya Yasatthero viya ca<sup>14</sup> DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi nitthāpesi.

<sup>1</sup> B ekalo bhikkhū<sup>o</sup> bis

<sup>2</sup> B inserts pi

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ekacca-

<sup>4</sup> B Antānantakā

<sup>5</sup> B omits Asaññivādā <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits Diṭṭha<sup>o</sup> <sup>7</sup> B inserts pi

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S<sub>2</sub> setakādini

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhikkhū pi pako; S<sub>1</sub> omits pi

<sup>10</sup> B vibhajjavādī bis

<sup>11</sup> B suddhaṃ

<sup>12</sup> B pavisi

<sup>13</sup> B sannipatitvā

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va<sup>1</sup> sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,<sup>2</sup>  
Saṅgitipariyosāne akampittha<sup>3</sup> mahāmahi ti

Yā saṭṭhititthiyasahassanisāgataṃ<sup>4</sup> taṃ  
Dulladdhighoratimirāṃ vinihacca sammā,  
Sā Tissatheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ  
Saṅgiticārunalinī api dassitā me.

### Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassa<sup>5</sup> vasantavana-  
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihamsasañcayassa kamalasa-  
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-  
nassa Kālingacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarindassa  
jetṭhaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-  
kisorako viya vikamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam  
āruyha munivarapariniḃbānavāsare<sup>6</sup> Laṅkāḍīpam āgantvā,  
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato<sup>7</sup> sa<sup>8</sup> parijano Sārameya-  
vesī<sup>9</sup> sīsapānugamanena<sup>10</sup> nahānapānāya<sup>11</sup> Tambapaṇṇisa-  
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam<sup>12</sup> adisvā<sup>13</sup> saram anupariyā-  
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ<sup>14</sup> yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam<sup>15</sup> āḍaya  
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, "Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā  
ti," sannaddhapañcāyudho<sup>16</sup> nāmaṃ sāvento sīhanādaṃ  
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ  
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātā  
iva tassā purato paññāyitvā, gīvāya<sup>17</sup> parigatanārācavala-  
yena rundhitvā,<sup>18</sup> kesesu gahetvā, sunisitāsinaṃ santāsetvā,  
bhūmigabbhaparikkhittam<sup>19</sup> asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

<sup>1</sup> B ca                      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kāraṇaṃ                      <sup>3</sup> B akappittha-

<sup>4</sup> B nisāgahan ti                      <sup>5</sup> MSS. -ghaṇassa                      <sup>6</sup> B -vāre

<sup>7</sup> B uppalapattadatta-                      <sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -to parijano; B toyapari<sup>10</sup>

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Sārameyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi pisācānugama-  
nenāṇṇapānāya                      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sīsapā-                      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nahāpanāya

<sup>12</sup> B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇaṃ

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sataparivareṃ adisvā                      <sup>14</sup> B Kubbeṇābhidhānaṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tāpasīvedaṃ                      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -āvudho

<sup>17</sup> B gīvāpariggatanārā-

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā                      <sup>19</sup> B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato rattim<sup>1</sup> tasmiñ dumamūle dhavalajavanikā-  
vitānasayane<sup>2</sup> nipanno, soḷasavassikañ sabbābharāṇa-  
vibhūsitam<sup>3</sup> atimanohararūpam<sup>4</sup> māpetvā, upagatāya  
tāya dibbasarirasamphassam anubhavitvā, tassānubhāvena  
Sirisavatthun nāma yakkhapuram pavisitvā, tattha  
jetthayakkhassa Laṅkāpurānitayuvatimaṅgalatthāya san-  
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇidhivelāpariya-  
ntaṃ Laṅkātaḷaṃ gaheTvā, tattha<sup>5</sup> Tambapaṇṇinagaram  
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītaram ānāpetvā,<sup>6</sup> pubbabhariyaṃ<sup>7</sup>  
Kuvenim niharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-  
yodhasattasatehi<sup>8</sup> vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsinehi<sup>9</sup>  
tambabhūmirajasamākiṇṇapāṇim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti  
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi ti laddhadutiyābhidhāne Laṅkādiṇe  
amitatejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhānim Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-  
hesim katvā, gaḥitaLaṅkābhiseko Sīhapurāṇito Sīhala-  
vamsajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramahesiMaddarā-  
jadhīputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.  
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.<sup>10</sup> Tesam bhāgiṇeyyo Dīghagā-  
maṇiSakyasūnusambhavo sādhujanākarĀnurādhapuramā-  
pako<sup>11</sup> Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass' aggavilāsinīSuvāṇṇapāli-  
sambhūto Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako Muṭasivarājā<sup>12</sup> ti  
etesam Laṅkādhīpatinam<sup>13</sup> accayena asambhinnakhattiya-  
vamsajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhitavividhara-  
tanānekanidhinivaho velātataṣamuggatabahuvīdha<sup>14</sup> jalani-  
dhiratano jātapabbatanitambaveḷugumba<sup>15</sup> sañjātarathapa-  
todaparimāṇapabhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunāya-  
tṭhittayo sāgaratataṣamuggatagajaturāṅgarathāmalakaka-

<sup>1</sup> B rattisim<sup>2</sup> B bavalajavanikā-<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti vi-<sup>4</sup> B ativiyaṃmanoharam<sup>5</sup> B omīti tattha<sup>6</sup> B ānāpetvā<sup>7</sup> B -bhariyaKubbenim<sup>8</sup> B sāgarakilanta-<sup>9</sup> B vasudhāvalambita-<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omīti tassa bhā° Gaṇa°<sup>11</sup> B sādhujanānandakarĀnu-<sup>12</sup> B Muṭasiva-<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Laṅkādhīpāṇam<sup>14</sup> B -vividha-<sup>15</sup> B jotapabbatanitampaveḷugumbe

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo<sup>1</sup> nāmanib-  
bhinnaripujanahadayo bhattivacchalāvanatasadesapara-  
desāsesa janasamūho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiābhiseko  
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayasokasaṅkam  
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatiya saṅgītiṃ niṭṭhā-  
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatitṭhitaṃ  
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhanto, “Paccantimesu kho pana<sup>2</sup>  
janapadesu suppatitṭhitaṃ bhavissatīti,” disvā, Majjhanti-  
kattheraṃ Kasmira Gandhāraratṭham pesesi, tathā Mahā-  
devattheraṃ Mahīnsakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ  
Vanavāsīṃ, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,  
Mahādharmmarakkhitattheraṃ Mahāratṭham, Mahārakkhi-  
tattheraṃ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-  
desabhāgaṃ, Soṇattheraṃ ca<sup>3</sup> Uttarattheraṃ ca Suvanna-  
bhūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale  
yeva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva  
santike Tipitakasāṅgahītaṃ<sup>4</sup> sabbaṃ theravādaṃ tiṇṇaṃ  
vassānaṃ abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ  
sahassamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkhappattam āyas-  
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṃ Tamba-  
panṇidipam pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ<sup>5</sup> disābhāgaṃ  
gacchantā attapañcamā āgamiṃsu.

Athāyasmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam  
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otaritvā, tassopari<sup>6</sup>  
caṅkamanto: “Ko<sup>7</sup> yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadhara<sup>8</sup> udakaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhībhūtam Āravālanāgarājam anta-  
likkhe anekāni bhīṃsanakāni nimminivā dhūmayantam,  
pajjalantam paharaṇavutṭhiyo vissajjentam, pharusava-  
canehi tajjentam,<sup>10</sup> attano iddhibalena paṭibāhitvā<sup>11</sup> viga-  
tānubhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

<sup>1</sup> B - kakudhapākātikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo  
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo

<sup>2</sup> B omits pana

<sup>3</sup> B omits ca

<sup>4</sup> B Tipitakaṃ saṅgītaṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits taṃ

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tass' upari

<sup>7</sup> B ko ayaṃ

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -bhinna-

<sup>9</sup> B udake

<sup>10</sup> B tajjantam

<sup>11</sup> B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṃ



caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi aññehi pi bahūhi<sup>1</sup> Himavan-tavāsīhi gandhabbadibbayakkha<sup>2</sup>rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhaṃ Bhāra-tiyyā<sup>3</sup> ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasatehi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipeṇa pasādapara-vasena<sup>4</sup> sakiye ratanapallāṇike nisīdāpetvā vijijamāno nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmīraGandhāraratṭhavāsī-nam āsivisopamasuttantaṃ<sup>5</sup> kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahas-sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasatasahas-sam pabbājetvā KasmīraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-tam isivātapatīvātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero<sup>6</sup> Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-dūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahas-sānaṃ<sup>7</sup> Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālīsāṃ yeva pāṇasahas-sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ<sup>8</sup> gantvā ākāse tṭhatvā, anamatagga-pariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satṭhi-sahas-sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam katvā, sattatimsasahas-samanusse<sup>9</sup> pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni patiggahehi.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā, aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā, sattatimsapāṇasahas-sāni Dhammāmatam pāpetvā, khattiya-kulato yeva purisasahas-saṃ<sup>10</sup> cha itthisahas-sāni ca<sup>11</sup> pabbājetvā, tattha<sup>12</sup> sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahāratṭhaṃ gantvā, MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahāratṭhake pasādet-vā, caturāsīti<sup>13</sup> pāṇasahas-sāni maggaphalesu patitṭhāpetvā, terasasahas-sāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakarattṭhaṃ<sup>14</sup> gantvā, Kāla-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bahumhi

<sup>2</sup> B -devayakkha-

<sup>3</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> Hāriniyā

<sup>4</sup> B pasādamanavasena

<sup>5</sup> B āsivisūpama<sup>o</sup>

<sup>6</sup> B *inserts* pi

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sahas-saṃ ; B pāṇasatasahas-sānaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ <sup>9</sup> B satta-satasahas-samanusse

<sup>10</sup> B purisasahas-sāni cha ca ; S<sub>2</sub> -sahas-saṃ ca ; S<sub>1</sub> sahas-sā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B *omit* ca

<sup>12</sup> B *omits* tattha

<sup>13</sup> B caturāsītiyā

<sup>14</sup> B Yonakalokaṃ



kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatiṃsasahassādhikassa pānasatasahassassa maggaphalālāṅkārāṃ datvā, dasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Majjhimatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo <sup>1</sup> Dundubhissaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhiṃ Himavāntadesa<sup>2</sup>bhāgāṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantakathāya taṃ desam pasādetvā, asitipāṇakoṭṭinam maggaphalaratanāni adāsi,<sup>3</sup> pañca<sup>4</sup> therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasādetvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam<sup>5</sup> pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesuṃ.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvannabhūmiṃ gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakam pubbe viya khādituṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā<sup>6</sup> āgacchantim<sup>7</sup> ekam rakhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu<sup>8</sup> thero diguṇe<sup>9</sup> attabhāve nimminivā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakhasiṃ parisamajjhe<sup>10</sup> katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dīpassa samantato rakkhamaṃ ṭhapetvā, tasmiṃ samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā satṭhisahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, kuladārakānaṃ addhuddhāni sahasāni kuladhītānaṃ diyaddhasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ  
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te  
Kariṃsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,  
Bhaveyya ko lokahite<sup>11</sup> pamādavā ti?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gantvā,

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -padesa- <sup>3</sup> B padāsi <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pañca pi ca

<sup>5</sup> B ekato ekekasahassam

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> nikkhimivā; B nikkhametvā <sup>7</sup> B āgacchantam

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vivarantesu <sup>9</sup> B dviguṇe

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> saparisa- <sup>11</sup> B lokahito

tattha sāsanam patitthāpehīti," upajjhāyena ca <sup>1</sup> bhikkhu-saṅghena ca <sup>2</sup> ajjhiṭṭho, "Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantum no ti," <sup>3</sup> vīmaṃsamāno, "Na tāva kālo ti," disvā, "Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake olokemāti," cintetvā, upajjhāyaṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itthiyo <sup>4</sup> Uttiyo Sambalo <sup>5</sup> Bhaddasālo ti etehi <sup>6</sup> catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachalābhiñña<sup>7</sup> Sumanasāmaṇereṇa ca saddhim ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātum Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhinagiri janapade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram <sup>8</sup> patvā, tadā <sup>9</sup> tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyānim attano jananiṃ <sup>10</sup> Vedisamahādeviṃ <sup>11</sup> disvā, tāya kārāpitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram <sup>12</sup> pavisitvā, tatth' ekamāsāṃ vāsāṃ katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamadivase sannipatitvā, "Kālo amhākaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti," ñatvā, <sup>13</sup> Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhiddhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhilāsina Vedisamahādevibhaginidhitu-sūnuna <sup>14</sup> saddhim attasattamo <sup>15</sup> Vedisapabbatā vehāsam uppatitvā, <sup>16</sup> pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale <sup>17</sup> sarasi haṃsaganaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo, <sup>18</sup> khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnāṃ vassasatānam upari chattimsatime <sup>19</sup> vasse Dhammāsokanarindassa abhisekato atthārasame vasse Devānampiyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayāṃ dvādasavasse <sup>20</sup> anurodhajanapūritassa <sup>21</sup> Anurādhapurassa, <sup>22</sup> puratthimāya disāya Missakābhiddhāne nīlavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sītala-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ti<sup>4</sup> B Itthiyo<sup>5</sup> B Sampalo<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> enehi<sup>7</sup> B puttana pattachalābhiñña<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaram<sup>9</sup> B omits tadā<sup>10</sup> B janettiṃ<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-<sup>13</sup> B ñatvā<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-; S<sub>2</sub> Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-<sup>16</sup> B uppatitvā<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -salile<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts taṃ<sup>19</sup> B -chattimsame<sup>20</sup> MSS. -vasso<sup>21</sup> B anurodhajanapūritassa<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits Anurā-

ghanacchāyāsīlātale<sup>1</sup> sucidhavalapulinabhūmibhāge sāta-  
sītalajalāsaye<sup>2</sup> tinnam pubbaBuddhānam padalañchana-  
pavitte<sup>3</sup> pabbate otaritvā, ambatthale nisīdi.<sup>4</sup>

Tena vuttaṃ.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena<sup>5</sup> viyakato so  
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,  
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā  
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhinisīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataraṇakathā.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso: “SakalaLaṅkādi-  
pavāsino<sup>6</sup> chaṇaṃ karontūti,” nakkhattaṃ ghoṣāpetvā,  
kīlāpasutesu nāgareshu<sup>7</sup> sayāṃ cattāḷisapurisasahassapari-  
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,  
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, “There<sup>8</sup> narindassa  
dassessāmīti,”<sup>9</sup> rohitamigarūpaṃ gahetvā, naravarāvidūre<sup>10</sup>  
tiṇapaṇṇāni khādamānaṃ<sup>11</sup> viya vicaraṇa<sup>12</sup>taṃ devaputtaṃ  
disvā, “Migo ti,” maññaṃaṇo, “Ayuttaṃ dāni<sup>13</sup> pamattaṃ  
vijjhitu ti,” jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānaṃ oloketvā  
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,<sup>14</sup> ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-  
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca<sup>15</sup> olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ<sup>16</sup>  
“Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare<sup>17</sup> ti,” adhiṭṭhahitvā,  
“Tissa Tissa ito ehi,” vadantaṃ disvā, “Ko nu kho ayaṃ  
manusso vā amanusso<sup>18</sup> vā ti?” cintento,

“Samaṇā mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,  
Tav<sup>19</sup> eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti.”

<sup>1</sup> B -sītale

<sup>2</sup> B -sītalāpajalāsaye

<sup>3</sup> B padavalañjanavacitte

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nisīdīmsu

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Laṅkāpasādanagānaṃ ti viyakato so

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B omīti Laṅkā-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> nāgareshu

<sup>8</sup> B therāṃ

<sup>9</sup> B dassissāmi ti

<sup>10</sup> B narapatāvidūre

<sup>11</sup> B -khādayamānaṃ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B carantaṃ

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pavattaṃ; B dāni pamajjitun ti

<sup>14</sup> B anudhāvantaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B omīti ca

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B -tthero

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> itarehi

<sup>18</sup> B yakkho vā

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditthasahāyakena Dhammāsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ  
gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ<sup>1</sup> Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvam pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,<sup>2</sup>

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”<sup>3</sup>

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanappavattim anussaramāno,  
“Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ<sup>4</sup> nikkhipitvā,  
ekamantaṃ nisīdi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno.  
Tato thero<sup>5</sup> cattālisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānam  
parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā  
ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā,  
“Idāni pana<sup>6</sup> Jambudīpe aṇṇe pi evarūpā samaṇā  
santīti?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo  
kāśāvapajjoto isi<sup>7</sup>vātapaṭivāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca<sup>8</sup> arahanto bahū<sup>9</sup> Buddhassa sāvakā ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat' atthāti?” vutte, “N'eva  
mahārāja udakena na<sup>10</sup> thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho  
rañño paññāveyyattiyaṃ<sup>11</sup> ti?” āsannam ambarukkhā  
ārabbha rājānam pañham pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo 'yam  
mahārāja rukkho ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,”  
vutte, “Imam pana mahārāja ambam muñcivā aṇṇo  
ambo atthi natthīti?” “Santi bhante aṇṇe pi<sup>12</sup> bahū  
ambarukkhāti,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcivā  
atthi nu kho mahārāja aṇṇe rukkhā ti?” “Santi pana  
bhante<sup>13</sup> anambarukkhā ti.” “Aṇṇe ambe ca anambe ca

<sup>1</sup> B dhāresi

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> naruttima

<sup>3</sup> B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B vudhaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B therā

<sup>6</sup> B omits pana

<sup>7</sup> B omits isi-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> bahuṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit na

<sup>11</sup> B paññāpan ti

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits pi

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omit anambarukkhā



muñcivā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayaṃ eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja nātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujaṇā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante<sup>1</sup> nātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava<sup>2</sup> nātaka ca aññātaka ca muñcivā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Ahaṃ eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamasuttantaṃ kathetvā,<sup>3</sup> cattāḷisapurisa-sahasseehi<sup>4</sup> saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhīhāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu<sup>5</sup> rakkhapaṭṭhaṃ bhattenānupucchitvā,<sup>6</sup> "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma<sup>7</sup> bhante nagaraṃ ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ<sup>8</sup> gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayā idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yaṃ<sup>9</sup> amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatīti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi<sup>10</sup> tattha<sup>11</sup> tṭhitā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,<sup>12</sup> Bhaṇḍukam<sup>13</sup> ekamantaṃ<sup>14</sup> netvā,<sup>15</sup> therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāśokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ nītvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuṭṭha-hatṭho pakkāmi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe thero Bhaṇḍukam khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbajetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,<sup>16</sup> "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana<sup>17</sup> Dhamma-savanassa<sup>18</sup> kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatvā, "Kim bhante dasasahassi<sup>19</sup> lokadhātunā sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ<sup>20</sup> vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dīpaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

<sup>1</sup> B pana bhante<sup>2</sup> B te pana nātaka<sup>3</sup> B kathitvā<sup>4</sup> B -sahasena<sup>5</sup> B saddhācārānu-<sup>6</sup> B bhattena pucchitvā<sup>7</sup> B gacchāma' ahaṃ<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B tvaṃ<sup>9</sup> B 'yaṃ bhante<sup>10</sup> B pesissāmi<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B tatra<sup>12</sup> B inserts taṃ<sup>13</sup> B Bhaṇḍakam<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ekamantikaṃ<sup>15</sup> B katvā<sup>16</sup> B omits āmaṇo<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samāṇa<sup>18</sup> B -savanakālaṃ<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> omit Kiṃ . . . vatvā<sup>20</sup> B Tambapaṇṇi-



vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, "Dhamma-savanassa<sup>1</sup> kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tikkhattuṃ sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ sāventena<sup>2</sup> sāmaṇereṇa Dhammasavanakālaṃ<sup>3</sup> ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagatam mahantaṃ devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā, asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ<sup>4</sup> Dhammābhisamayaṃ katva, nāgasupaṇṇe saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya accayena uḍite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-mukhamāṇḍaṇakūṇkumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-padipake divasakaramaṇḍale, "Āgato ratho bhante abhirū-hatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sārathissa vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nārohāma rathaṃ gaccha mayam āgacchāma tava<sup>5</sup> pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam abhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge anavaratam<sup>6</sup> ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsini-kucakalasalulitakallolamālaya samada<sup>7</sup> kāla<sup>8</sup> haṃsakula<sup>9</sup> kalahamu-kharitakūlaya<sup>10</sup> Kadambanadiyā<sup>11</sup> tire paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne<sup>12</sup> otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-rāpetvā antopura<sup>13</sup> nārījanamanorathasampādanāya<sup>14</sup> antoraṇjanivesane yeva gandhadāmaṃālādāmaṃuttolamba-kāṃ<sup>15</sup> viniggilantam iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatarākākhacita-vitānam anekavidha<sup>16</sup> surabhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇam<sup>17</sup> ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe nānāratanajjuti<sup>18</sup> virājītāni<sup>19</sup> vicittattharaṇatthātāni<sup>20</sup> āsanāni paññāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā<sup>21</sup> deva therā

<sup>1</sup> B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

<sup>2</sup> B sāvento; S<sub>1</sub> sāvevento

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -savanassa

<sup>4</sup> B devānaṃ

<sup>5</sup> B gaccha pacchāma tava; S<sub>2</sub> omits mayam

<sup>6</sup> B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā-; S<sub>2</sub> -sakala-Laṅka-

<sup>7</sup> B pamada-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -kala-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -kula-

<sup>10</sup> MSS. -kulāya

<sup>11</sup> B Kadambanadiyā

<sup>12</sup> B paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne

<sup>13</sup> B antepura-

<sup>14</sup> B -sampadāya

<sup>15</sup> B -lambakaviniggalantam

<sup>16</sup> B vividha-

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kārākiṇṇam

<sup>18</sup> B -joti-

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -viracitāni

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vicittattharaṇāni; B citta-

<sup>21</sup> B omits āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācīnadvāre ʒitā<sup>1</sup> ti,"  
 vutte, pahatṭhahadayo hutvā, sayam<sup>2</sup> sabbābharāṇavibhū-  
 sito alaṅkatāṇekasatāmaccaparivuto<sup>3</sup> vicittapupphadhaja-  
 patākādihi pañcaṅgikehi ca<sup>4</sup> turiyehi<sup>5</sup> therāṇaṃ vidhiya-  
 mānapūjo mahatā rājanubhāvena paccuggamma<sup>6</sup> vanditvā,  
 pattam gahetvā tesam purato<sup>7</sup> purato gacchanto abhinava-  
 sudhādhavalavividhapasādehi Kelāsasikharanikarākāraṃ<sup>8</sup>  
 candanāgarudevadārukappūrādigandhāpaṇehi Gandhamā-  
 danapabbatanitambasannibhaṃ kuvalayamallikāsumana-  
 campakādipupphāpaṇehi sabbadā vasantasamayopamaṃ  
 cinadukulakoseyyādidussāpaṇehi<sup>9</sup> kappaddumasamānaṃ  
 maṇikanakaraḇatamuttādiratanāpaṇehi ratanākārāyamā-  
 naṃ<sup>10</sup> gajaturāṅgayodhanaranārīniccaṣāṇī<sup>11</sup> cāraṃ<sup>12</sup>  
 puññajala<sup>13</sup> dhotapāpamalasuddhasantānajanānisevitāṃ<sup>14</sup>  
 vicittatorāṇadhajakadalīkalasamālālaṅkatanimmalapabhas-  
 saravālukāpaṇḍaravividhaviṭhipatimaṇḍitam manthābhīha-  
 taṃ<sup>15</sup> iva khirasāgaram ākulibhūtaṃ nagaram pavesetvā,<sup>16</sup>  
 sabbābharāṇapatimaṇḍitabhābhāvalilā<sup>17</sup> cāturiyasaman-  
 nāgatasurakaññāpaṭibhāgarājakaññānu<sup>18</sup> sañcaritaṃ nā-  
 nāparihārūpasobhitaṃ<sup>19</sup> rājabhavanam ānetvā, kañcana-  
 mālālaṅkatasetaacchatte supaññatte<sup>20</sup> uttamāsane nisīdā-  
 petvā, paṇitāya bhojanavikatiyā sabatthā<sup>21</sup> santappetvā,  
 amaccagaṇaparivuto ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tadā rañño kaniṭṭhabhātukassa Mahānāgābhīdhānassa  
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā<sup>22</sup> nāma devī rājagehe vasanti  
 raññānuññātā<sup>23</sup> sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

<sup>1</sup> B 'tītā ti vutte

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits sayam

<sup>3</sup> B alaṅkatāṇekasahassāpaccaparivuto

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts ca

<sup>6</sup> B paccuggamanaṃ katvā

<sup>7</sup> B purato once

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -karaṃ

<sup>9</sup> B vividhacinadukula-

<sup>10</sup> B ratanākaraṣamānaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B -naranārīnaṃ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -sañcaraṃ

<sup>13</sup> B paññajala-

<sup>14</sup> B -janasevitāṃ

<sup>15</sup> B mandhābhi-

<sup>16</sup> B pavisitvā

<sup>17</sup> B -lilā-

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kaññādanu-

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -parihārārūpa-; B -parikkhanupasobhitaṃ rāja<sup>o</sup>  
 āropetvā

<sup>20</sup> B supaññatta-

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sabatthāya

<sup>22</sup> B Anulā

<sup>23</sup> B rājarodhe heva sandhiṃ rañño anu<sup>o</sup>

ruciravaravadanā vikasitaindivara<sup>1</sup>nilalocanā bimbaphala-  
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakaraṇapattabhaṅgaṇi-  
karaṇappahata<sup>2</sup>kapolatāya sakannaṇapallavam iva mukham  
ubbahanti suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracarana<sup>3</sup>talā<sup>4</sup> pīṇa-  
samasaṇḥata<sup>5</sup>niruttarathanayugala<sup>6</sup> tanutaratanumajjhā<sup>6</sup>  
vipphuritaḥāralatārasmiṇḍale nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-  
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-  
pakhalita<sup>7</sup>visālajaghanatthalā<sup>8</sup> vicittavatthanivatthā.  
gajabhujasamasahitorukā raṇitamāṇinūpurakulitacarana-  
yugala<sup>9</sup>dīpasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya  
komalatanulātā Meruvanalātā<sup>9</sup> viya kanakapattālāṇkatā.  
pañcaitthisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā  
ekamantaṁ<sup>10</sup> nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa rañño Dhammaratanavassanā  
vassāpetvā, Petavatthum Vimānavatthum Saccasaṇḍuttamā  
ca kathetvā, Anulādevipamukhāni pañcaitthisatāni sotā-  
pattiphalālāṇikārena alaṇkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu  
rājāṅgesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabhitvā mahatā  
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavisissanti okāso  
na bhavissatīti,” hatthisālāṇi jaggāpetvā, vālukaṁ okiritvā,  
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni<sup>11</sup> vikiritvā, celavitānaṁ bandhitvā  
maṅgalagajavaratthāne<sup>12</sup> āsanesu paññattesu tattha gantvā  
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṁ kathetvā, janasaḥassaṁ sotā-  
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādiṇe so Satthukappo akappo  
Laṅkādiṭṭhāne dīṇu ṭhānesu<sup>13</sup> thero,  
Dhammaṁ bhāsivā<sup>14</sup> dīpabhāsāya evaṁ  
Saddhammotāraṁ kārayi<sup>15</sup> dīpadīpo ti

Nagarappavesanakathā.

- 
- |  |  |                                      |
|--|--|--------------------------------------|
| <sup>1</sup> B -indavara-                          | <sup>2</sup> B -karaṇāhata-                        | <sup>3</sup> S <sub>1</sub> -varaṇa- |
| <sup>4</sup> S <sub>2</sub> -kalā                  | <sup>5</sup> B piṇasamasahita-                     | <sup>6</sup> B -majjhimā             |
| <sup>7</sup> S <sub>1</sub> -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | <sup>8</sup> S <sub>2</sub> -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; |                                      |
| B -kalāpalalita-                                   | <sup>8</sup> B -ghanattalā                         | <sup>9</sup> B Neru-                 |
| <sup>10</sup> S <sub>2</sub> ekamante              | <sup>11</sup> S <sub>2</sub> pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni |                                      |
| <sup>12</sup> S <sub>2</sub> -varatthita-          | <sup>13</sup> S <sub>1</sub> -ṭṭhānesu             |                                      |
| <sup>14</sup> B bhāsetvā                           | <sup>15</sup> S <sub>1,2</sub> kārayi              |                                      |

Tato saṁvattajalanidhivīcīsu<sup>1</sup> viya naranārighaṭṭāsu  
 āgacchantīsu, "Hatthisālātī<sup>2</sup>sambādhā ti," dakkhiṇadvā-  
 rappadese pupphaphalabharitā<sup>3</sup>tarunikarapatimaṇḍite<sup>4</sup>  
 kusumadasanena<sup>5</sup> AditinandanaNandanavanam avaha-  
 sitvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā:<sup>6</sup> "Mayā<sup>7</sup> sametum<sup>8</sup> alañ  
 tavāyāsenāti,"<sup>9</sup> vihaṅgamadhukararavena<sup>10</sup> gajjamāne  
 Nandanābhiddhānopavane<sup>11</sup> āsanesu paññātesu tatthāpi<sup>12</sup>  
 nisīditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan<sup>13</sup>tañ kathetvā, itthisahas-  
 sassa<sup>14</sup> sotāpatti-phalavararatanāñ datvā, āgatāgatahi ku-  
 lavadhūhi saddhiṃ sammodamāno sāyaṇhasamaye utthāy'  
 āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukhañ gacchanto, "Akālo<sup>15</sup>  
 dāni bhante tattha gantuṃ idam eva Nandanavanāñ uyyā-  
 nam ayyānāñ nivāsanaṭṭhānāñ hotūti," vutte, "Nagarā-  
 sannañ mahārājāti," paṭikkhipitvā, "Tena hi bhante etaṃ  
 Mahāmeghavanāñ nāma uyyānam mama pītu saṁva-  
 ḍhitāñ<sup>16</sup> nagarato nātidūrañ nāccāsannañ gamanāgama-  
 nasampannañ tattha therā<sup>17</sup> vāsañ kappentūti," vutte,  
 "Sādhū mahārājāti," nivattitvā,<sup>18</sup> nekapupphaphalapalla<sup>19</sup>-  
 vālaṅkatataruvaranicitañ madhumadamudita<sup>20</sup> viddhama-  
 dhukaropakūjitañ sucivimala<sup>21</sup>sītalasālilāsayaśanāthika-  
 tañ<sup>22</sup> yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanāñ nāma uyyānam  
 pavisitvā, tattha dibbabhavanasannibhe rājabhavane sura-  
 sayananibbisesasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yā-  
 minipariyante āgatena Laṅkādhipeṇa, "Kacci bhante  
 phāsukam<sup>23</sup> pamadavanam<sup>24</sup> idan ti," vutte, "Āma mahā-  
 rāja uyyānāñ samaṇasāruppan ti," vatvā, tañ vanāñ Saṅ-  
 ghassa Brahmadeyyāñ katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

<sup>1</sup> B -nidhivicapantīsu <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sālāsuti- <sup>3</sup> B -phaladhārīta-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -patimaṇḍitesu <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dassanena; S<sub>1</sub> -dasanehi

<sup>6</sup> B āmantitvā <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits Mayā <sup>8</sup> B pametum

<sup>9</sup> B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rāven' eva <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -pavanesu <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B tattha pi

<sup>13</sup> B -suttāñ <sup>14</sup> B -sahassañ <sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> akāle

<sup>16</sup> B saṁbaddhitañ <sup>17</sup> B therā vikappentūti

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nivattitvā <sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -phallavā- <sup>20</sup> B mudamudita-

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vimalatala- <sup>22</sup> B -saṇāvīkatañ

<sup>23</sup> B phāsukañ mama vata vanam <sup>24</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pavanavanam



“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,  
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veļu-  
 vanam paṭiggahetvā Bhagavatā anuññāto<sup>1</sup> ti,” vatvā, para-  
 mapitipasādapuṇṇahadayena<sup>2</sup> raññā suvaṇṇabhiṅkārāṃ<sup>3</sup>  
 gahetvā, “Imam<sup>4</sup> Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa  
 dammīti,”<sup>5</sup> therassa karatale maṇivannaṃ udakam pāte-  
 tvā tasmim khape kampamānam mahāpaṭhavim disvā,  
 “Kasmā<sup>6</sup> bhante vasu<sup>7</sup> dhātalam idaṃ kampatīti?”  
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmim dipe Dasabalassa  
 sāsanaṃ paṭiṭṭhahissati<sup>8</sup> idaṃ ca paṭhamam viharatṭhā-  
 naṃ tassedam<sup>9</sup> pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājānam pasā-  
 desi.

Tato Laṅkāpappadipo thero Mahāmahindo<sup>10</sup> Laṅkin-  
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakanikasisira<sup>11</sup> samīraṇaccutakusu-  
 mappakāraviracitam<sup>12</sup> abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-  
 laparimalaṃ vibhāta<sup>13</sup> kālaramaṇiyam<sup>14</sup> uyyānam anuvi-  
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge picudumamūlaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu<sup>16</sup> viya Saṅghakam-  
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako<sup>17</sup> bhavissatīti,” paṭhavita-  
 laṃ kampento taṃ ṭhānam aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭ-  
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge<sup>18</sup> pañcapa-  
 dumaśāñchannam madhurodakasampunṇam atimanoha-  
 raṃ saraṃ<sup>19</sup> gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā<sup>20</sup> gharapok-  
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharanītalāṃ cāleno taṃ ṭhānaṃ  
 ca aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭṭhihi<sup>21</sup> pūjetvā, tato rāja-  
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tinnam pubbaBud-

<sup>1</sup> B anuññātā<sup>2</sup> B pasādāpuṇṇahadayena<sup>3</sup> B -bhiṅgārāṃ<sup>4</sup> B idaṃ<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dasammīti<sup>6</sup> B omits kasmā<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> suvasu-<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -hissatīti<sup>9</sup> B tass’ etaṃ<sup>10</sup> B Mahindo<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kanaka-; B -kanasisira-<sup>12</sup> B -appabhāvīracitaṃ<sup>13</sup> B vibhātaramaṇiyam<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -ramaṇiyyānaṃ; omits uyyānam<sup>15</sup> B sivuggidumamūlaṃ<sup>16</sup> B Buddhuppādesu<sup>17</sup> B simāmālako<sup>18</sup> B uttarabhāge<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> gharāṃ<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> janto-<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pupphamuṭṭhihi



dhānaṃ bodhirukkhato dakkhiṇasākhā<sup>1</sup> ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā<sup>2</sup> amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tṭhāne patitṭhahissatiti," dharāṇimaṇḍalaṃ<sup>3</sup> khobhento taṃ tṭhānam aṭṭhahi<sup>4</sup> sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi taruṇarattakomalapallavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,<sup>5</sup> "Kva<sup>6</sup> gacchatha Sad<sup>7</sup>dhammavaracakkavatti<sup>8</sup>puttā? ettha etha no sirim anubhavathāti," vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi parivutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ<sup>9</sup> gāntvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghūposathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tṭhānan ti," bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tṭhānam aṭṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>10</sup> gāntvā, rājopanītaṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkaṃ ekam ambapakkaṃ<sup>11</sup> tatth' eva samāsino paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcitvā, tasmiṃ khaṇe nikkhantaambaṅkuraṃ vissatṭhaviṭṭapasākhāpalāsaṃ<sup>12</sup> avaritakusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānaparīṇataphalam upagatamadhulīhakokilakalandakaṃ sahakārataruvaram oloketvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tṭhānan ti," vasu<sup>13</sup>matigajjanaṃ kārento, taṃ tṭhānam aṭṭhah' eva kusumamuṭṭhihi<sup>14</sup> pūjetvā, tato phalapūda<sup>15</sup> pagapākīṇṇaṃ catussālataṭṭhānaṃ<sup>16</sup> gāntvā, "Idaṃ tinṇam pubbaBuddhānam uyyānapaṭiṅgahanādivase samantā dipavāsīhi āhatapaṇṇākāraṃ<sup>17</sup> tṭhapetvā bhājitaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>18</sup> idāni bhattagatṭhānan ti," mahinādaṃ samuppādento, taṃ tṭhānaṃ<sup>19</sup> ca aṭṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

<sup>1</sup> B dakkhiṇasākhā<sup>2</sup> B patitṭhāsi<sup>3</sup> B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ<sup>4</sup> B aṭṭhahi kusumañjalihi<sup>5</sup> B alimukharavehi āgacchatha<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tvaṃ<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits sad-<sup>8</sup> B -cakkavattino<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> mahāmucalamālakaṃ<sup>10</sup> B pañcambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ; S<sub>1</sub> paññahamba-; read mahamba°<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ekambaphalaṃ<sup>12</sup> B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vasumatiṃ<sup>14</sup> B pupphamuṭṭhihi<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pādaga-<sup>16</sup> B catussālataṭṭhānaṃ<sup>17</sup> B āgatam paṇṇākāraṃ<sup>18</sup> B bhojitaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B tṭhānaṃ; S<sub>2</sub> B omit ca

sunimmalasitalasalilābhipunnāya kamaluppala<sup>1</sup> kuvala-  
yādivividhakusumābharāṇasamalaṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-  
raravānukārikālahamāsasitāya<sup>2</sup> bahuvīdhavihaṅgaṇādhī-  
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā akkhu<sup>3</sup>ddikāya<sup>4</sup> Kakudhā-  
bhīdhānāya vāpiyā upari jālasamīpe mahāthūpaṭṭhānaṁ  
gantvā, medinitalaṁ naccāpento, taṁ thānaṁ aṭṭhaḥ<sup>5</sup> eva<sup>5</sup>  
campakapupphañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato thero Laṅkissarena: “Kasmā bhante avanitalaṁ  
idaṁ gajjati?” puṭṭho, “Thānaṁ idaṁ mahārāja catūhi  
Tathāgatehi sevitam, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-  
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa<sup>6</sup> bhagavato kāle imam<sup>7</sup> Mahāme-  
ghavanam Mahātitthavanam nāma ahosi, nagaram pācīna-  
disābhāge Abhayapuraṁ nāma rājā tatthābhāyo nāma,  
dīpo Ojadīpo nāma Pilayakūṭo<sup>8</sup> Devakūṭo nāma ahosi.  
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte<sup>9</sup> Ojadīpavāsino disvā,  
mahākaruṇāya coditahadāyo cattāḷisasaḥassaariyagaṇa-  
parivuto gaganenāgantvā<sup>10</sup> Devakūṭe aṭṭhāsi.

Tadā Ojadīpavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāgaṇaparivutaṁ  
gaganamajjhe thitam punnacandaṁ viya sakaladīpam ekā-  
lokaṁ katvā chabbannaBuddha<sup>11</sup>rasmiyo vissajjentaṁ<sup>12</sup>  
Kakusandhasabalaṁ disvā, khippam āgamiṁsu. Rājā  
mahājanena saddhiṁ Sambuddhaṁ<sup>13</sup> vanditvā pūjetvā,  
nagarāvīdūre<sup>14</sup> Mahātātithavanam ānetvā, tattha<sup>15</sup> kata<sup>16</sup>.  
vicittamaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṁ  
lokanāyakaṁ vivīdhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphālaṅkatam  
Mahātitthavanam<sup>17</sup> dharāṇitalaṁ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,  
Dhammaṁ desento cattāḷisasaḥassajanasamūhaṁ magga-  
phalam pāpetvā, divāvihāraṁ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -upphala-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B akhu-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B aṭṭhahi

<sup>7</sup> B idaṁ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> gaṇenā-

<sup>13</sup> B Sammāsambuddhaṁ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ettha

<sup>17</sup> B -vanavasudhātalaṁ

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B -hamāsasasitāya

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B insert khuddikāya

<sup>6</sup> B Kakusandhabuddhassa

<sup>8</sup> B Silakūṭo

<sup>9</sup> B -bhūtā

<sup>11</sup> B omits -Buddha-

<sup>12</sup> B vissajjantaṁ

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dūraṁ

<sup>16</sup> B omits kata-

maye<sup>1</sup> Bodhiṭṭhānārahaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya, “Mama sirisamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahā<sup>2</sup> sākham ādāya Rājanandā<sup>3</sup> bhikkhunī idhāgacchatuṭi,” adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Sattthucittāṃ ṇatvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Khemavatirājadhāniyaṃ<sup>4</sup> Khemarājānaṃ ādāya, Mahābodhim<sup>5</sup> upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekhaṃ Khemarājena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ suvaṇṇakataḥe ṭhitaṃ bodhisākhāṃ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīhi ca<sup>6</sup> devatāhi<sup>7</sup> ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārite dakkhiṇahatthe<sup>8</sup> sasuvāṇṇakataḥaṃ Mahābodhim<sup>9</sup> ṭhapesi.

Taṃ Tathāgato Abhayanarindassa datvā, tena Mahātiṭṭhavane Mahābodhim<sup>9</sup> paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tass’ uttaradisābhāge sirisamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinna Dhammaṃ desetvā, visatiyā<sup>10</sup> pānasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, tato pi uttariṃ<sup>11</sup> thūpārāmatṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha<sup>12</sup> samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapānasahassāni maggaḥalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum Dhammakarakam<sup>13</sup> attano datvā, saparivāraṃ Rājanandattheriṃ<sup>14</sup> ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dīpe ṭhāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālake ṭhatvā, dipavāsino samanūsāsivā,<sup>15</sup> sasāvako gaganam<sup>16</sup> uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarāhite ca tassa sāsane dutiyam pātubhūtaṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle mahārāja idaṃ Mahāmeghavanam Mahānomavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaraṃ dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vaddhamāna-

<sup>1</sup> B -samayena    <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -mahā-    <sup>3</sup> B Gajanandā

<sup>4</sup> B Khemavatiyā rājathāniyā

<sup>5</sup> B mahābodhimūlaṃ gantvā

<sup>6</sup> B omits ca

<sup>7</sup> B devataparivāritā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka-; S<sub>1</sub> -hatthesu

<sup>9</sup> B bodhim<sup>9</sup> ṭhāpetvā    <sup>10</sup> B visatipā-    <sup>11</sup> B uttarathūpā-

<sup>12</sup> B omits tattha

<sup>13</sup> B dhamakaraṇam

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Rājanandana-; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

<sup>15</sup> B anusāsetvā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> upagantvā; B nabham uggantvā

puram nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo  
nāma Pilayakūto Sumanakūto <sup>1</sup> nāma ahoṣi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano <sup>2</sup> dubbutthiparipīḷite <sup>3</sup> Varadīpavāsino  
disvā, tiṃsasahassasamaṇaḡaṇa<sup>4</sup>parivuto tath' evāgantvā  
Sumanakūte tthatvā, sammā <sup>5</sup> vattāsu <sup>6</sup> vutthidhārāsu <sup>7</sup>  
sakāladīpavāsīhi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre <sup>8</sup>  
Mahānomavanam ānito ettha māpitālaṅkatamaṇḍape pal-  
laṅkavaram āruyha sāvakagaṇa<sup>9</sup>parivuto nisinno bhojanāva-  
sāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavanam mahīta-  
laṃ <sup>10</sup> kampaṇto paṭiggahetvā, anumodanaṃ karonto,  
tiṃsajanasaḡassāni maggaḡaḡalam pāpetvā, pubbaḡodhi-  
patiṭṭhitatṭhānaṃ <sup>11</sup> gantvā, tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā  
samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahāḡodhito dak-  
khiṇamahāsākhā <sup>12</sup> ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhuṇi idhā-  
gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittaṃ jānitvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ űeva Sobharāja-  
dhāniyā <sup>13</sup> Sobharājānaṃ ādāya Mahāḡodhim upagantvā,  
dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya <sup>14</sup> manosiḡalālekhaṃ Sobharājena dā-  
petvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnaṃ hemakaṭāḡe tṭhitam Mahāḡodhi-  
sākhā <sup>15</sup> ādāya, pañcasatābhikkhuṇisurāsuraparivutā  
iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā <sup>16</sup> pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitāle  
sahemakaṭāḡam Mahāḡodhim tṭhapesi. <sup>17</sup>

Taṃ Tathāḡato Samiddhinarindassa <sup>18</sup> datvā, tena <sup>19</sup> Mahā-  
nomavane Mahāḡodhim patiṭṭhāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-  
bhāḡe nāḡamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṇ nisinno Dhammaṃ  
desetvā, viṣatipāṇasaḡassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma ; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma  
Silakūto Sumanakūto

<sup>2</sup> B *inserts* bhagavā

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dubbiṭṭhi- <sup>4</sup> B *omits* -gaṇa- <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> *omits* sammā

<sup>6</sup> B vaddhāsu <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> suvutṭhi- <sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> suravarāvidūraṃ

<sup>9</sup> B *omits* -gaṇa- <sup>10</sup> B pathavītaḡaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B -ḡodhiṭṭhitatṭhānaṃ gantvā samāpattipariyosāne  
mama <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sākhāṃ <sup>13</sup> B -ṭhāniyā

<sup>14</sup> B -sākhāyaṃ <sup>15</sup> B bodhisākhāṃ ; S<sub>2</sub> bodhisākhāṃ

<sup>16</sup> B Satthupasārita- <sup>17</sup> B tṭhapesi

<sup>18</sup> B Pasiddhanarindassa <sup>19</sup> B *omits* tena



tato pi uttarim<sup>1</sup> thūpārāmatthānam gantvā, tattha<sup>2</sup> samāpattipariyosāne Dhammam desetvā, dasapānasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam datvā, saparivāram Kanakadattatheriṇi ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim<sup>3</sup> Mahā+sudhammattheraṇi ca asmiṇi dīpe thāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge Sudassanamālake thatvā, Varasīdipavāsino samanūsāsivā sapariso ākāse uppativā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati parinibbute antarahite ca<sup>7</sup> tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtassa Kassapadasabalassa kāle imam<sup>8</sup> Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgaravanam<sup>9</sup> nāma ahosi, nagaram pacchimadisābhāge Visālapuram nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dīpo 'yam<sup>10</sup> Maṇḍadīpo nāma Pilayakūto<sup>11</sup> Subhakūto nāma ahosi.<sup>12</sup>

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatthitam<sup>13</sup> rājoparājayuddhena<sup>14</sup> pāṇinam<sup>15</sup> vināsam disvā, karuṇābalacodito<sup>16</sup> vīsatisahassānuBuddhaparivuto<sup>17</sup> nabhasā gantvā,<sup>18</sup> Subhakūte thatvā, pajjalanto yuddham ujjhivā<sup>19</sup> sakaladīpavāsīhi sahōpagatanarādhipena nagarāvīdūram Mahāsāgaravanam ānito<sup>20</sup> ettha nimmite maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura-varapallaṅkam āruyha nisīno bhojanāvasāne akālakisalayakusumasamākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalam cālento paṭiggahetvā, Dhammam desento vīsampānasahas-sāni<sup>21</sup> maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhiṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya : “Mama nigrodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhuni idhāgacchatūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

<sup>1</sup> B uttarithūpā-<sup>2</sup> B tattha *bis*<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B saha ; B pañcabbhikkhu-<sup>4</sup> B Mahāsumana-<sup>5</sup> B omits Vara-<sup>6</sup> B omits pari-<sup>7</sup> B c' assa ; S<sub>2</sub> omits ca<sup>8</sup> B idam<sup>9</sup> B Mahāsālavanam<sup>10</sup> B omits 'yam<sup>11</sup> B Silakūto<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> āsi<sup>13</sup> B vuṭṭhita-<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B rājoparājayuddhena<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> pāṇino ; B pāṇivināsam<sup>16</sup> B karuṇāya codito<sup>17</sup> B -Buddhaparivuto tārāgaṇaparivuto viya punṇacando nabhasā<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> gantā<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> muñcitvā<sup>20</sup> B ānite<sup>21</sup> B vīsāpāna-



pāyam<sup>1</sup> veditvā, tam<sup>2</sup> khaṇam yeva Bārāṇasirājadhāniyā<sup>3</sup> Brahmāḍattarājānam<sup>4</sup> āḍāya, mahābodhim upagantva, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosiḷālekhaṇam Brahmāḍattena dāpetvā, tam sayam chinnaṇam kanakakataḥe ṭhitaṇ bodhisākhāma āḍāya, pañcasata<sup>5</sup> bhikkhunidevanikarapari-vutā<sup>6</sup> iddhiyā ettha<sup>7</sup> ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhiṇakaratale sakanakakataḥam mahābodhim ṭhapesi. Tam<sup>8</sup> dasabalo Jayantanaravarassa datvā, tena mahāsagaravane mahābodhim patitṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradisābhāge Asokamālakam gantvā, tasmim nisinnō Dhammaṇ desetvā catunnam pāṇasahassāṇam Dhammābhisamayam katvā, tato pi<sup>9</sup> uttarim thūpā<sup>10</sup> rāmatṭhāṇam<sup>11</sup> gantvā, tasmim<sup>12</sup> nisinnō samāpattipariyosāne<sup>13</sup> Dhammaṇ desetvā,<sup>14</sup> dasapāṇasahassāṇi maggaḥalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum jalasāṭikam<sup>15</sup> datvā, saparivāram Sudhammatṭheriṇ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim Sabbanandasāvakaṇ<sup>16</sup> ca as-mim dipe ṭhāpetvā,<sup>17</sup> tato pācīnadisābhāge Somanassamālake ṭhatvā, Maṇḍadīpavāsino samanussāsivā<sup>18</sup> sasaṅgho gaganam uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite ca tassa Satthussāsane catuttham<sup>19</sup> pātubhūto amhākam Satthā abhisambodhito navame māse phussapunnamādivase yak-khapunṇaLaṇkāḍipam upagamma,<sup>20</sup> Laṇkāmajjhe tiyojanāyate yojanavittṭhate Mahānāgavanuyyāne mahāyakkhasamāgame upari Ravipathe ṭhatvā kappuṭṭhānasamayasa-mu-ṭṭhitavutṭhivātānibbisesavassavāyūnā<sup>21</sup> ca lokantarikagho-

<sup>1</sup> B munino adhippāyam

<sup>2</sup> B tam khaṇe ñeva

<sup>3</sup> B -ṭhāniyā

<sup>4</sup> B Brahmāḍattarājāma

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits pañcasata-

<sup>6</sup> B omits -deva-

<sup>7</sup> B omits ettha

<sup>8</sup> B omits tam

<sup>9</sup> B omits pi

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sathūpā-

<sup>11</sup> B uttarithūpārāmāṭhāṇam

<sup>12</sup> B omits tasmim

<sup>13</sup> B samāpattim samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> repeats catunnam . . . desetvā

<sup>15</sup> B -sāṭikam

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Nandasāvakaṇ

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ṭhatvā

<sup>18</sup> B anusāsivā saṅgho

<sup>19</sup> B catuttha-

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -gantvā

<sup>21</sup> B -vutṭhidhārānibbi-

ratimiranikarena ca<sup>1</sup> sītanarakabāhalasītalena ca saṁvatta-  
kāla-jātavātasāṅkhubbhitappacaṇḍaghana<sup>2</sup>gajjana<sup>3</sup>sadisena  
gaganamedini<sup>4</sup>nādena ca yakkhānaṁ bhayaṁ janetvā,  
tehi yācitābhayo<sup>5</sup>“Detha me samaggā nisīdanatṭhānaṁ ti”<sup>6</sup>  
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladīpaṁ dehi no mārisābhayaṁ ti,”  
vutte, sabbaṁ<sup>7</sup> taṁ bhayaṁ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-  
dattabhūmiyā<sup>8</sup> cammakhaṇḍam pattharivā,<sup>9</sup> tatthāsīno<sup>10</sup>  
samanatato ādittāṁ<sup>11</sup> cammakhaṇḍam pasāretvā, kappāna-  
lakalāpasadisadahanābhibhūtānaṁ jalanidhisalilabhitā-  
naṁ<sup>12</sup> samantā<sup>13</sup> velante<sup>14</sup> bhamantānaṁ yakkhānaṁ  
Giri<sup>15</sup>dīpaṁ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitṭhitesu taṁ yathā-  
tṭhāne patitṭhāpetvā,<sup>16</sup> cammakhaṇḍam saṅkhipitvā nisin-  
no tadā samāgatāneka-devatāsannipāte<sup>17</sup> Dhammaṁ desetvā,  
anekapāṇakotīnaṁ Dhammābhisamayaṁ katvā, Sumana-  
kūtavāsīnā Mahāsumanadevarājena samadhi-gatasotāpatti-  
phalena yācitapūjīyo sīram<sup>18</sup> parāmasitvā paṇimatte nilā-  
malasīroruḥe tassa datvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito<sup>19</sup> pañcame saṁvacchare Cūlo-  
daraMahodarānaṁ jalathalanivāsīnaṁ mātulabhāginey-  
yānaṁ nāgarājūnaṁ maṇipallāṅkaṁ nissāya upatṭhi-  
tamahāsaṅgāme<sup>20</sup> nāgānaṁ mahāvināsaṁ disvā, citta-  
māsassa kālapakkhe<sup>21</sup> uposathadivase pāto' va Samiddha-<sup>22</sup>  
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāga-dīpam<sup>23</sup>  
āgantvā, saṅgāma-majjhe nabhasi nisīno ghorandhakārena  
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṁ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-  
tanāgānaṁ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṁ Dhammaṁ desetvā, uruga<sup>24</sup>-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> va ; B c'eva      <sup>2</sup> B saṅkhubbhitappāvākaghana-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gajjanā-      <sup>4</sup> B -medanī      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> yācitahadayo

<sup>6</sup> B nisīdathānaṁ ti

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sabbaṁ upaddavaṁ ; B sabbaṁ taṁ upaddavaṁ

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -dinna-      <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B atthari-      <sup>10</sup> B tattha nisīno

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B ādittānaṁ      <sup>12</sup> B -salilapariyanta-bhitānaṁ

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> samantato      <sup>14</sup> B velante vasantānaṁ      <sup>15</sup> B Giri-

<sup>16</sup> B patitṭhā<sup>o</sup> nisīno      <sup>17</sup> B samāgatadevatāsannipāte

<sup>18</sup> B pūjito sīsaṁ      <sup>19</sup> B dutiyam pi sambodhito

<sup>20</sup> B upattitam hi saṅgāme      <sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -pakkhassa

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Samiddhi-      <sup>23</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nāmadīpam      <sup>24</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallaṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapānam ānetvā santappito jalathalanivāsino asīti-koṭināge saraṇasilesu paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-laṅkaṅ ca rājāyatanapādapaṇi ca tattha paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.<sup>1</sup>

Tatīyam <sup>2</sup> abhisambodhito atthame samvaccchare Maho-daramātulena Maniakkhikanāgarājenābhiyācito visakha-punṇamadivase pañcabhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇīdese <sup>3</sup> Maniakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallaṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapānehi <sup>4</sup> santappetvā nāgamānavikānikaraparivu-tena <sup>5</sup> dibbakavalayavilepanādihi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utthāyāsana Sumanakūṭe padaṁ dassetvā, pabba-tapāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dīghavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca <sup>6</sup> ma-hābodhi<sup>7</sup> tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpaṭṭhāne ca thūpārā-matṭhāne ca sasāvako <sup>8</sup> nisiditvā, samāpattim <sup>9</sup> samāpajjitvā, Silācetiyaṭṭhāne ca <sup>10</sup> tṭhatvā, devanāge samanūsāsītva Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānaṁ catūhi Tathāgatehi sevi-taṁ, ettha <sup>11</sup> anāgate <sup>12</sup> Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyam abhinimminītvā sayito vīsaṁratanasatamucco <sup>13</sup> Ratanavālukacetiyo nāma asadiso mahāthūpo <sup>14</sup> bhavissatīti,” vatvā: “Bhante tam aham eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni <sup>15</sup> te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi,<sup>16</sup> bhātukassa <sup>17</sup> te Mahānāgassa putto Yatṭhāla-tisso nāma, tassa atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavannattisso nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Dutṭha-gāmini<sup>18</sup> Abhayo nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho <sup>19</sup> dasama-

<sup>1</sup> B āgamāsi      <sup>2</sup> B inserts pi      <sup>3</sup> B kalyāṇīdese

<sup>4</sup> B nānādibbannapānehi      <sup>5</sup> B -mānavikāparivutena

<sup>6</sup> B omits ca      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts -cetiya-

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sasāvakaṭṭhāne ca sāvako      <sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits samāpattim

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit ca      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> etthānā-; B etth' anāgate

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts taṁ      <sup>13</sup> B māpito vīsaratanasatucco

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B asadisamahācetiyo      <sup>15</sup> B bahū      <sup>16</sup> B karohi

<sup>17</sup> B bhātu° pana te mahā° atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatissso nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

<sup>18</sup> B Dutṭhagāmaṇi      <sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B omit mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam<sup>1</sup> mahāyodhagajārā-  
jam<sup>2</sup> āruyha Malayato samāgantvā EḷāraDamiḷarājena<sup>3</sup>  
saddhim yujjhitvā vijitasāṅgāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-  
mantho<sup>4</sup> gahitasakalamahimaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalanidhi-  
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpam ettha kārā-  
pessatīti,”<sup>5</sup> vatvā, rājānam pasādesi.<sup>6</sup>

Tadā rājā, “Yadi me bhante nattā karissati<sup>7</sup> kataṃ  
yeva taṃ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthaṃ silāttambham āha-  
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-  
mini<sup>8</sup> Abhaya nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpaṃ karo-  
tīti,”<sup>9</sup> akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evam thero dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam paṭigga-  
hetvā, tattha aṭṭhasu thānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-  
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe  
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkhandhopamaṃ  
DasabalaDhammadesanaṃ<sup>10</sup> desetvā,<sup>11</sup> janasaḥassam mag-  
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam<sup>12</sup> gato.

Tatiyadivase pi<sup>13</sup> rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane  
yeva āsivisopamaṃ<sup>14</sup> desetvā,<sup>15</sup> purisaḥassam Dhammā-  
bhisamayaṃ kāretvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvīsi.<sup>16</sup>

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram  
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitaṃ nu kho bhante asmiṃ dipe Bud-  
dhasāsanam ti?” pucchitvā,<sup>17</sup> “Mahārāja natth’ eva<sup>18</sup>  
patitṭhitaṃ ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”<sup>19</sup>  
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-  
dādisaṅghakammattam ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā  
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanaṃ patitṭhissatīti,”<sup>20</sup> vutte,

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Kaṇḍābhi-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B mahāyodhagajam

<sup>3</sup> B Eḷāranāmakena Damiḷarājena

<sup>4</sup> B -vilodhana-

<sup>5</sup> B kārāpissa-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> pasādesīti

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kāressa-; B karissati taṃ yeva kataṃ

<sup>8</sup> B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmaṇi

<sup>9</sup> B kāressatīti

<sup>10</sup> B -Dhammaṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dassetvā

<sup>12</sup> B omits mahā-

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits pi

<sup>14</sup> B āsivisopamadhammaṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dassetvā

<sup>16</sup> B pāvīsi

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts na tv eva

<sup>18</sup> B omits natth’ eva

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B patitṭhahissatīti

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B patitṭhahissatīti



“Buddhāṇāya bhante anto 'haṃ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmaṃ sīghaṃ<sup>1</sup> bandhathāti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānāhīti,” vutte, “Sādhū bhante ti,” nagaram aḡamaṣi.

Thero<sup>2</sup> catutthadivase pi rājagehe bhuñjitvā, Nandana-vane anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,<sup>3</sup> pāṇasaḡassānaṃ<sup>4</sup> amata-pānaṃ pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va<sup>5</sup> bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-magganagarāṇi alaṅkārapetvā, sayāṃ sabbālaṅkārabhūṣito alaṅkatanārīgaṇaparivuto devarājalilāya rathavaram āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahā-meghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake ṭhatvā, maṅgalaṇāḡayugopetaṃ hemaṇāḡalam āḡaya, sīmaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> dassento vihāraṇi ca nagaraṇi ca padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>7</sup> kasanto Pāsāṇatittham<sup>8</sup> eva gato.

Vuttaṃ h' etam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo<sup>9</sup> Kuñjaro ca ubho nāḡā sumaṅgalā Suvannaṇāḡale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.<sup>10</sup>  
Caturaṅgamahāṣeno saha<sup>11</sup> therehi khattiyo  
Gaḡetvā naḡgalaṃ sīmaṃ<sup>12</sup> dassayanto arindamo.  
Samalaṅkatam punṇaḡhaṭaṃ nāṇārāḡadhajaṃ subhaṃ  
Pātiṃ candanaḡuṇṇaṇi ca dīpaṃ dhūpakataḡchukaṃ  
Āḡasaṃ<sup>13</sup> kadaliṃ pupphaṣamuggaṃ kuṣumagḡhiyaṃ  
Sīmaṇiṇiḡi chaṭṭādiṃ<sup>14</sup> gaḡetvā parivārito.  
Nāṇāturiyaṣaṇḡhutṭho<sup>15</sup> balogha<sup>16</sup> parivārito  
ṭhutaṇāḡalaḡitehi pūrayanto<sup>17</sup> catuddisaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B omits sīghaṃ

<sup>2</sup> Y so thero

<sup>3</sup> B desetvā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -saḡassāṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits 'va

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B sīmaṃ

<sup>7</sup> B sīmaṭṭhapaṇaṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B -titthagato

<sup>9</sup> B mahādumo

<sup>10</sup> B kuntimālake

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saḡā

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sīmaṃ ; B naḡgalaṣitaṃ

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> āḡaya ; B āḡasā kadali pubbaṃ

<sup>14</sup> B chaṭṭādi

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -suriya-

<sup>16</sup> B palogha-

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pūyayanto



Sādhukāraninnādehi <sup>1</sup> celukkhepasatehi <sup>2</sup> ca  
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.<sup>3</sup>  
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva <sup>4</sup> kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ  
 Sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayīti.  
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ <sup>5</sup> Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuḍḍavāṭakapā-  
 sānato <sup>6</sup> Kumbhakāraāvāṭam agamāsi, tato Mahānipapā-  
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapālīṃ, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,  
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruttapokkharāṇiṃ,<sup>8</sup>  
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakoṭṭhakaṃ, tato Gaja-  
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavattimajjhaṃ,<sup>9</sup> tato Abha-  
 yavāpiyā Balākapāsānaṃ, tato mahāsusānamajjhaṃ tato  
 dīghapāsānaṃ,<sup>10</sup> tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ<sup>11</sup> vāmena pariharitvā,  
 atha <sup>12</sup> Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato  
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veluvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-  
 Kumbhaṇḍābhidhānānaṃ <sup>13</sup> tiṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-  
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbājakānaṃ āraṃaṃ  
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hiyagallasamīpe<sup>14</sup> Diyavāsa<sup>15</sup> Brāhma-  
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapālīṃ,<sup>16</sup> tato Tālacatukkaṃ,  
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ,<sup>17</sup>  
 tato Marumbatittham <sup>18</sup> agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditāṭakena <sup>19</sup> uddhaṃ  
 Sihasinānatittham <sup>20</sup> gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> -kāraninādehi

<sup>2</sup> B -satāhi

<sup>3</sup> B chaṇapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

<sup>4</sup> B purañ c' ettha

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> So māyaṃ

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Kuḍḍavāṭapā-; B Kuṭṭavāṭa-

<sup>7</sup> B mahānimpā-

<sup>8</sup> B padumapokkha-

<sup>9</sup> B omits tato thusa- . . . dīghapāsānaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -pāsānakaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B -gāmaṃvāmena

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit atha

<sup>13</sup> B -Giriya-

<sup>14</sup> B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

<sup>15</sup> B Dīghavāsa-

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Neluma-; B veluvapālīṃ

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Sakapā-; B Sasapāsānaṃ

<sup>18</sup> B Marumpa-

<sup>19</sup> B naditāṭāke

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Sihasa-

Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānatthānam<sup>1</sup> upagantvā tattha<sup>2</sup>  
atthāsi.<sup>3</sup>

Thero imaṃ sīmāmaggaṃ anupariyāyanto nimittāni  
kittesi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tatth' eva.<sup>4</sup>

Nadipāsānatittham<sup>5</sup> hi pāsānaṃ Kuḍḍavā<sup>6</sup> ṭakaṃ  
Tato Kumbalavāṭaṇ ca Mahānīpaṃ<sup>7</sup> tato agā.  
Tato Kakudhapālīṇ ca Mahāaṅgaṇakaṃ tato  
Khujjamātularukhaṇ ca Maruttapokkharāṇiṃ<sup>8</sup> tato  
Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakoṭṭhato<sup>9</sup>  
Gajakumbhakapāsānaṃ thusavattika<sup>10</sup> majjhato.  
Abhaye balāka<sup>11</sup> pāsānaṃ mahāsusānamajjhato  
Dighapāsānaṃ gantvā Kammāradevavāmato.  
Nigrodham aṅgaṇaṃ gantvā Hiyagalla<sup>12</sup> samīpake  
Diyavāsa<sup>13</sup> Bhrāhmaṇassa devokaṃ pubbadakkhiṇaṃ.  
Tato Telumapālīṇ<sup>14</sup> ca tato Tālacatukkago<sup>15</sup>  
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānaṃ<sup>16</sup> tato agā.  
Tato Marumba<sup>17</sup> titthaṇ ca tato uddhaṃ nadim agā  
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.<sup>18</sup>  
Sīha<sup>19</sup> sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vajaṃ<sup>20</sup>  
Pāsānatitthaṃ gantvāna<sup>21</sup> nimittaṃ ghaṭṭayi<sup>22</sup> isi.  
Nimittena nimittantu<sup>23</sup> ghaṭṭite devamānusa  
Sādhukāraṃ pavattesuṃ sāsaṇaṃ suppatiṭṭhitaṃ ti.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānaṃ ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> tatthā

<sup>3</sup> B atthāsi vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tatth' eva

<sup>5</sup> B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi

<sup>6</sup> B Kuṭṭavā-

<sup>7</sup> B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṇ ca mahānīpaṃ ; S<sub>1</sub> Kum-  
balavāṭakaṇ ; S<sub>2</sub> Kumbhalavāṭakaṇ

<sup>8</sup> B padumapokkharāṇi

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -koṭṭhakaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vatthika- ; B thūpavattika-

<sup>11</sup> B palāka-

<sup>12</sup> B Bhiyaggalla-

<sup>13</sup> B Dighavāsa-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Neluma- ; B veḷuva-

<sup>15</sup> B -catukkato

<sup>16</sup> B Sasapāsānaṃ

<sup>17</sup> B Marumba-

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -sammata

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Sisa-

<sup>20</sup> B vaji

<sup>21</sup> B gantvā

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭayī

<sup>23</sup> B nimittetu

Evam<sup>1</sup> thero raññā dinnāya sīra<sup>2</sup> sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāma<sup>3</sup> mālakādiddvatti<sup>4</sup> msa<sup>5</sup> khaṇḍa-sīmāyatt<sup>6</sup> hāya abbhantaranimittāni sīma<sup>7</sup> ntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhanī<sup>8</sup> janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba<sup>9</sup> sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā<sup>10</sup> va tā sīmā he<sup>11</sup> tthāpa<sup>12</sup> thavīsandhāraka<sup>13</sup> udakapariyantam<sup>14</sup> katvā otarimsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanan-taradhānā tāva<sup>15</sup> pavattamānam sīma<sup>16</sup> ni bandhitvā, pañ-came divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane kha-jjanīyapariyāyam<sup>17</sup> desetvā, janasahassam<sup>18</sup> amatapānam pāyetvā, evam<sup>19</sup> cha<sup>20</sup> tthame<sup>21</sup> divase gomayapiṇḍim<sup>22</sup> sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanam<sup>23</sup> desetvā,<sup>24</sup> sattāhe<sup>25</sup> yeva a<sup>26</sup> d<sup>27</sup> dhanavavamam<sup>28</sup> pāpasahassam abhisamayam pāpetvā, sattavi<sup>29</sup> naya<sup>30</sup> m karonto Mahāmeghavane vi<sup>31</sup> hāsī.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: “Mahāmeghavane yathā sīhassa vāladhi<sup>32</sup> ko<sup>33</sup> t<sup>34</sup> paricumbita<sup>35</sup> tthāne bodhigharam<sup>36</sup> hoti,<sup>37</sup> dakkhiṇapādat<sup>38</sup> tthāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā<sup>39</sup> kāro, vāmapādat<sup>40</sup> tthāne sannipāta<sup>41</sup> gharam<sup>42</sup>, nābhitt<sup>43</sup> hāne dhātugharam<sup>44</sup> vāmodarapasse<sup>45</sup> rāsīmālako, dakkhiṇa<sup>46</sup> hat<sup>47</sup> tthāne bhattagharām<sup>48</sup>, vāmaha<sup>49</sup> tthatt<sup>50</sup> tthāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,<sup>51</sup> ka<sup>52</sup> n<sup>53</sup> t<sup>54</sup> hat<sup>55</sup> tthāne ka<sup>56</sup> n<sup>57</sup> t<sup>58</sup> ha<sup>59</sup> kūpo,<sup>60</sup> gīvam<sup>61</sup> āvattetvā<sup>62</sup> dakkhiṇapassena olo<sup>63</sup> kentassa di<sup>64</sup> t<sup>65</sup> t<sup>66</sup> hinipā<sup>67</sup> tat<sup>68</sup> tthāne<sup>69</sup> munigharam<sup>70</sup> hoti.<sup>71</sup> Evam<sup>72</sup> sīhavi<sup>73</sup> k<sup>74</sup> kantam<sup>75</sup> katvā mahantānam vi<sup>76</sup> hāro mahāvihāro ti,” vatvā, tattha

<sup>1</sup> S<sup>2</sup> B omī sīra-

<sup>2</sup> B -khaṇḍasimattāya

<sup>3</sup> S<sup>2</sup> omīts sīm<sup>o</sup> <sup>4</sup> B vasudhācalam <sup>5</sup> S<sup>1</sup> khaṇḍasabba-

<sup>6</sup> S<sup>2</sup> B -sandhārakam

<sup>7</sup> B omīts tāva

<sup>8</sup> B janasahassāni

<sup>9</sup> B cha<sup>10</sup> t<sup>11</sup> the

<sup>10</sup> B -piṇḍam

<sup>11</sup> S<sup>2</sup> B sandassetvā

<sup>12</sup> S<sup>2</sup> B sattāhen' eva

<sup>13</sup> B a<sup>14</sup> d<sup>15</sup> dhanavapāpasahassam

<sup>14</sup> S<sup>2</sup> samatta-

<sup>15</sup> S<sup>1</sup> vālayi-; S<sup>2</sup> vālayi-

<sup>16</sup> B ahosi

<sup>17</sup> S<sup>1,2</sup> nāgavanā-

<sup>18</sup> S<sup>1</sup> sannipatita-

<sup>19</sup> B vāhedarapasse gasi-

<sup>20</sup> B mahābhattagharām

<sup>21</sup> B pupphulākāro

<sup>22</sup> B ka<sup>23</sup> n<sup>24</sup> t<sup>25</sup> ha<sup>26</sup> phut<sup>27</sup> t<sup>28</sup> ha<sup>29</sup> kūpo

<sup>23</sup> S<sup>2</sup> gīvāvattetvā

<sup>24</sup> B āvattitvā

<sup>25</sup> B ni<sup>26</sup> t<sup>27</sup> thānipātathāne

<sup>26</sup> B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha<sup>1</sup>pāsādaṃ Salākaggam Bhattaggam  
nahāpitaparivenaṃ<sup>2</sup> dighacaṅkamanaparivenaṃ phalagga<sup>3</sup>  
parivenaṃ therapassayapari<sup>4</sup>venaṃ maruḡaṇa<sup>5</sup>-  
parivenaṃ dighasandasenā patissaparivenaṃ<sup>6</sup> rattitṭhāna-  
divātṭhānacāṅkamanapokkharanīpatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-  
titṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devānampiyavacanopagūhanāmo  
Laṅkāyam paṭhamam idam<sup>7</sup> mahāvihāraṃ  
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram  
Āgammāmalamatim ettha kārayitṭhāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thero nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgahaṃ karonto  
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasaṅgahaṃ karonto<sup>8</sup> chabbisati-  
divase<sup>9</sup> Mahāmeghavane patitṭhitaTissārāmamahāvihāre  
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi<sup>10</sup> vihāram patitṭhāpetukāmo  
āsāḷhisukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure<sup>11</sup> mahā-  
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācīnadvārato nikkhamitvā  
Cetiyaḡirim agamāsi.

Tadā rājā : “ Thero amhe gāḷhena<sup>12</sup> ovādena ovadi,<sup>13</sup>  
gaccheyya<sup>14</sup> nu kho ti ? ” ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha<sup>15</sup> dve  
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡiriṃ gantvā,  
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo<sup>16</sup>  
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,<sup>17</sup> “ Kasmā tvam mahārāja  
evarūpāya<sup>18</sup> uṇhavelāya<sup>19</sup> kilamāno āgato ’sīti ? ” vutte,<sup>20</sup>  
“ Gantukāmo<sup>21</sup> nu kho dāni bhante ti, ” vatvā, “ Na mayam

<sup>1</sup> B omits loha°

<sup>2</sup> B sunahāta-; S<sub>2</sub> sunahāpita-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>1</sub> phalaggahana-; S<sub>2</sub> palagga-

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> theravassaya; S<sub>2</sub> theravassapari-

<sup>5</sup> B maduḡaṇā-

<sup>6</sup> B -patiparivenaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> imaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B karoti

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> chabbisadiv-

<sup>10</sup> B omits pi

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rājantopure

<sup>12</sup> B gāḷhena

<sup>13</sup> B ovādi

<sup>14</sup> B kuhiṃ gaccheyya

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omī tattha

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kilanta° taṃ samīpaṃ

<sup>17</sup> B patvā

<sup>18</sup> B. ajja evarūpāya

<sup>19</sup> B uṇhāya velāya

<sup>20</sup> B vutto

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -kāma



mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassaṃ vasissāmāti,"  
vutte, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva<sup>1</sup> kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> parikkhipitvā atthasatthiyā lenesu<sup>3</sup> kammam patitthāpetvā<sup>4</sup>  
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Taṃ divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahārittho<sup>5</sup> mahā-  
macco rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā, pañcapaṇṇāsāya jeṭṭhaka-  
nitthabhātukehi saddhiṃ therānaṃ santike pabbajitvā,  
ariyamaggaṃ pokkharaniyaṃ avagāhitvā,<sup>6</sup> maggañānoda-  
kena kilesamalaṃ dhovivā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,  
silavilepanena vilimpitvā,<sup>7</sup> arabhattamaṇḍanaṃ maṇḍitvā  
vimutti<sup>8</sup> pupphadāmaṃ pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā<sup>9</sup>  
āruya, nibbānaṃ nagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam  
āruya<sup>10</sup> nibbānaṃ mahā<sup>11</sup> thale vicaranto ekaggasukha<sup>12</sup>  
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatthi khīṇāsavā āsābhīpūṇṇamādivase rañña<sup>13</sup>  
dinnavihāra<sup>14</sup> pāṭipadādivase vassaṃ upagantvā, Cetiya-  
giri vihāre nārāmaṇaṃ saṅghaṃ karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantaṃ  
Taṃ ca gaṇaṃ guṇavitthatakitthiṃ,  
Yātaṃ upecca ca mānaya<sup>15</sup> mānā  
Puññacayaṃ<sup>16</sup> vipulāṃ akariṃsūti

Cetiyaḡirivihārapatiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thesesu dasabhātikasamākulaṃ rājakulaṃ pasā-  
detvā Cetiyaḡirimhi vassaṃ vasitvā assayujapūṇṇama-  
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīnaYugandhara-

<sup>1</sup> B khaṇaṃ ñeva

<sup>2</sup> B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇaṃ yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

<sup>3</sup> B lenesu sudhākammaṃ <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B patthāpetvā

<sup>5</sup> B mahā Arittho <sup>6</sup> B ogāhetvā <sup>7</sup> B vilimpitvā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vipatti- <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pādukāni; B -pādukam

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> abhiruhitvā; B abhiruya <sup>11</sup> B -mahātale

<sup>12</sup> B ekantasukha- <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> rañño dinnavihāraṃ

<sup>14</sup> B -vihāre <sup>15</sup> B māniya- <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> puññamayaṃ

parikkhepato abbhamahikādhūmaraja<sup>1</sup> Rāhuvippamuttan<sup>2</sup> Buddhuppādatimaṇḍitassa lokassa rāmaṇeyyakadassanatt<sup>3</sup>haṁ lokapāla<sup>4</sup> devatāhi pācinadisāya ukkhittarajata-mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalaṁ viya paññāyitvā, nemi<sup>5</sup>-vattiyam<sup>6</sup> gahetvā viparivattiya<sup>7</sup> mānarajatacakkasasirīkam puṇṇacandamaṇḍalam<sup>8</sup> ullaṅghitvā anilapatham<sup>9</sup> patipajji.<sup>10</sup>

Tadā rajataghaṭaviniṅgatahi khiradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-disābhāgāya<sup>11</sup> viya rajatavimāna<sup>12</sup> vippamuttehi muttāvali-sumanakusumadāmasetaḍukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-kiṇṇāya viya ca<sup>13</sup> caturūpakkilesavimutta<sup>14</sup> puṇṇa<sup>15</sup> canda-ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya<sup>16</sup> rattiyā dvāsatthi arah-anto visuddhi<sup>17</sup> pavāraṇāya pavāresuṁ.<sup>18</sup>

Athāysmā Mahindatthero<sup>19</sup> kattikapuṇṇamadvase ari-yagaṇaparivuto rājakulaṁ gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahārāja amhehi ciradittho<sup>20</sup> Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsam<sup>21</sup> vasimha icchāma Jambudīpaṁ gantun ti<sup>22</sup>,” vatvā, “Nanu bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho ti?” vutte, “Kiñ cā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv<sup>23</sup> assa<sup>24</sup> sariradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti,” vatvā, “Aññātaṁ bhante karomi thūpaṁ, dhātuyo kuto lacchāmīti ?” vutte, “Sumanena<sup>25</sup> saddhim<sup>26</sup> mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato rañña yācito Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvaṁ vīthiyo-sodhāpetvā,<sup>27</sup> dhajapatākāpuṇṇa<sup>28</sup> ghaṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā, saparijano<sup>29</sup> uposathaṁ samādiyitvā,<sup>30</sup> sabbatālā<sup>31</sup> vacare upatthāpetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṁ sabbālaṅkārapati-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rajo-      <sup>2</sup> B -devatāpācīna-      <sup>3</sup> B nemi<sup>o</sup> hutvā.

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B parivattiya-      <sup>5</sup> B -maṇḍalaṁ viya

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -pajjittha      <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhāga ; B -mānā disābhāgā viya

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits ca      <sup>10</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vimutti-      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits -puṇṇa-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tāya      <sup>13</sup> B visuddha-      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B -pavāraṇaṁ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mahāmahinda-      <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ciraṁ

<sup>17</sup> B Jambudīpagamanan ti      <sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> khvāssa

<sup>19</sup> B Sumanasāmaṇerena      <sup>20</sup> B sodhetvā

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -patākā ; S<sub>1</sub> omits -puṇṇa-      <sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saparijanaṁ

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>1</sub> samādiyitvā      <sup>24</sup> B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṁ kārāpetvā,<sup>1</sup> upari c'assa,<sup>2</sup> setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasamaye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā<sup>3</sup> tasmiṁ thāne<sup>4</sup> dhātuyo lacchasiti," āha. Tato therō Cetiyagiriṁ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṁ Sumana Jambudīpe tava ayyakam Asokaṁ Dhammarājaṁ<sup>5</sup> Sakkaṁ ca devarājānam<sup>6</sup> upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehīti"<sup>7</sup> āha, "Sādhu bhante ti," Sumano<sup>8</sup> tāvad eva pattacivaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre<sup>9</sup> oruyha, pācinamahāsalamūle thāpitaṁ Laṅkāṇiyamānam mahābodhiṁ kattikachāṇapūjāhi pūjayantāṁ<sup>10</sup> disvā, rañño santikaṁ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam<sup>11</sup> patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Satthubhuttapattaṁ gahetvā, gandhehi ubbaṭtetvā,<sup>12</sup> varamuttasadisānaṁ dhātūnam pūretvā, dinne taṁ gahetvā, Sakkaṁ devarājānam<sup>13</sup> upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṁ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvam<sup>14</sup> amhe Tambapaṇḍīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi<sup>15</sup> bhante kiṁ karomīti?" vutte,<sup>16</sup> "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṁ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṁ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhu bhante ti," Sakkena devānam indena yojanappamānam,<sup>17</sup> maṇithūpam ugghātetvā,<sup>17</sup> dakkhiṇakkhakadhātūṁ nīharitvā, dinne taṁ ca gahetvā Cetiyagiriṁhi<sup>18</sup> yeva patitthāsi.<sup>19</sup>

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagiriṁhi<sup>20</sup> yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāyam<sup>21</sup> Mahānāgavanam agamaṁsu.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B kārētvā      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> uparim assa      <sup>3</sup> B tvaṁ addhā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits thā<sup>o</sup>      <sup>5</sup> B Dhammarājānaṁ      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rājaṁ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nehīti      <sup>8</sup> B Sumanasāmaṇero

<sup>9</sup> B -puttanagaradvāre      <sup>10</sup> B pūjīyamānaṁ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> thūpā      <sup>12</sup> B gandhodakehi ubbaṭtitvā

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rājaṁ      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> tvaṁ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ppamajjāmi ; B pamajjiti      <sup>16</sup> B omits vutte

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> utthāpetvā      <sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Cetigiriṁhi      <sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> atthāsi

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Cetigiriṁhi      <sup>21</sup> B -cchāyāya

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāram pūjāsakkāram katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgaladantimatthake <sup>1</sup> setacchattaṃ dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanam patvā, “Sace ayaṃ Sammasambuddhassa <sup>2</sup> dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyam patitṭhahatu, dhātucāṅgotakam <sup>3</sup> matthake me <sup>4</sup> patitṭhahatūti,” cintetvā, saha cittuppādena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten’ eva abhisittagatto <sup>5</sup> dhātucāṅgotakam ibha-kumbhe <sup>6</sup> ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuñcanādaṃ <sup>7</sup> nadi, mahāmegho utthahitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassi, udakapariyantaṃ katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, “Paccante pi <sup>8</sup> nāma Sammasambuddhassa dhātu patitṭhahissatiti,” devamanussā pamodayimsu, atha <sup>9</sup> so gajarājā anekatālāvacara<sup>10</sup>parivuto<sup>11</sup> ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya<sup>12</sup>māno<sup>13</sup> pacchimadisābhimukho<sup>14</sup> hutvā, <sup>15</sup>apasakkanto yeva<sup>16</sup> nagarassa puratthimadvāraṃ tāva gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammasambuddhānaṃ Dhammakarakaṃ <sup>17</sup> kāyabandhanam udakasāṭikan ti<sup>18</sup> imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyānaṃ nihitatṭhānam purato <sup>19</sup> katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhatṭhāne thūpābhimukho <sup>20</sup> hutvā, dhātum oropetum na danto atṭhāsi.<sup>21</sup>

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka<sup>22</sup>samākiṇṇasākhāhi <sup>23</sup> kadamba-pupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

<sup>1</sup> B -hatthimatthake

<sup>2</sup> B -sambuddhadhātu-

<sup>3</sup> B dhātucāṅgotakam

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits me

<sup>5</sup> B abhisattagatto <sup>6</sup> B gajakumbhe <sup>7</sup> B kuñcanādaṃ

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pi hi nāma

<sup>9</sup> B atha so gajo

<sup>10</sup> B -tālā-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -parivuto pi

<sup>12</sup> B sakkariya<sup>o</sup>

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts nāgo

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -disāyābhimukho

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B insert va

<sup>16</sup> B apasakkanto yeva

<sup>17</sup> B dhamakaraṇaṃ

<sup>18</sup> B udakasāṭakan ti

<sup>19</sup> B purato ca

<sup>20</sup> B thūpārāmābhimukho

<sup>21</sup> B na danto atṭhāsi

<sup>22</sup> B kaṇṭhaka-

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -sākhehi



petvā, veditagajavarādhippāyo chinnotdikāya<sup>1</sup> Abhayavā-  
piyā sīghasīgham<sup>2</sup> mattikapinḍam<sup>3</sup> āharāpetvā, karivara-  
kumbhappamāṇaṃ vatthum katvā, itthikā pi<sup>4</sup> kārāpetum  
ārābhi.

Tadā kuñjaro katipāhaṃ tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhi-  
kusumasamalaṅkate maṇḍape thatvā<sup>5</sup> rattiṃ thūpaṭ-  
thānā<sup>6</sup>bbhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā:<sup>7</sup> “Kidiso<sup>8</sup> bhante thūpo  
kātabbo ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsīsādiso mahārā-  
jāti,” vutte, “Sādhū bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇaṃ<sup>9</sup> thūpaṃ  
cināpetvā,<sup>10</sup> dhātuoropanattāya mahāsakkāraṃ kāresi,  
sakalanāgarā ca<sup>11</sup> jānapadā ca dhātumahāṃ dassanattāya  
sannipatiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusariraṃ dviradinda-  
kumbhato sattatālapamāṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā,  
tehi tehi dhātuppadesehi<sup>12</sup> channaṃ<sup>13</sup> vaṇṇaṃ udaka-  
dhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantauda-  
kaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa<sup>14</sup> parilāhaṃ vūpasametvā,  
gaṇḍambamūle<sup>15</sup> Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam<sup>16</sup> mahā-  
janassa yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā, otaritvā rañño  
matthake patitthāsi. Rājā saphalam manussattapaṭilā-  
bhaṃ ti maññaṃāno, mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā, dhātum  
patitthāpesi. Saha dhātupatitthānena mahābhūmicālo  
ahosi.

Tasmim pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittaṃ pasādetvā, rañño

<sup>1</sup> B veditagajādippāyatāya chinnotdikāya

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sīgham; B sīghaṃ sīghaṃ mattikaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B omits -pinḍam <sup>4</sup> B itthakarāsiṃ <sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> thatpetvā

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -tthāne <sup>7</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> vināpetvā; B vināsetvā

<sup>8</sup> B kiṇḍiso <sup>9</sup> B jaghanappamāṇaṃ

<sup>10</sup> B vināsetvā; S<sub>1,2</sub> vināpetvā <sup>11</sup> B omits ca

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dhātupadehi <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> chabbappa-

<sup>14</sup> B Tambapaṇṇitalassa

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> gaṇḍabbamūle; B gaṇḍambarukkhāmūle

<sup>16</sup> B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittaṃ pasādetvā rañño bhātā  
Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim  
pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena  
saddhim pabbaji. Evam antonagarato ca<sup>1</sup> bahina-  
garato ca pabbajitāni tiṃsabbhikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmiṃ rājā ca<sup>2</sup> rājabbhātaro ca  
deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā<sup>3</sup> ca devanāga-  
yakkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccekapūjam<sup>4</sup> akaṃsu.

Tena vuttaṃ.<sup>5</sup>

Sakadhātusarīrakena<sup>6</sup> p'evam

Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,

Janatāya hitaṃ sukhaṃ ca sammā

Bahudhā 'kāsi ṭhite kathā 'va kā ti ?

Dhātuvāgamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato<sup>7</sup> Mahāmahindassa<sup>8</sup> samanindassa  
uyyānapaṭiggaṇadivase yeva Anulā<sup>9</sup> devī Mahāmegha-  
vanaṃ gantvā Dhammaṃ sutvā, pañcāhi itthisatehi  
saddhim dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño  
tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanaṃ sutvā, "Anulā<sup>10</sup>  
devī bhante<sup>11</sup> saparisā pabbajitukāmā pabbājetthanan ti,"  
vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmaṃ no pabbājetuṃ kappati,  
atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me<sup>12</sup> bhagini Saṅghamittā nāma  
bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiṃ ca<sup>13</sup> mahārāja dīpe<sup>14</sup> puri-  
makānaṃ<sup>15</sup> tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ bodhi patitṭhāsi,  
amhākaṃ<sup>16</sup> Bhagavato pi sarasaraṃsijālavisajjanakena<sup>17</sup>  
bodhinā<sup>18</sup> idha patitṭhātappaṃ, tasmā tava sahāyakassa<sup>19</sup>  
sāsanam pahineyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

<sup>1</sup> B omits ca      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits rājā ca      <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> jāvapānapadā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paccekabuddham pūj°; B paccakkham

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits tena vuttaṃ      <sup>6</sup> B -sarirakena paha

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> āyasmā      <sup>8</sup> B Mahindassa      <sup>9</sup> B Anulā

<sup>10</sup> B Anulā      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhante devī      <sup>12</sup> B mama

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca      <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dīpesu      <sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> purimikānaṃ

<sup>16</sup> B amhākaṃ pana Bhag° sarīraraṃsijālavisajjanakena

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vissajanakena      <sup>18</sup> B bodhinā pi

<sup>19</sup> B sahāyakassa naṃ

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā<sup>1</sup> ādāya āgaccheyya,<sup>2</sup> sā  
imam pabbājessatīti<sup>3</sup>,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa  
vacanaṃ sampatiṇṇhitvā, antovasse ekadivasam therassa<sup>4</sup>  
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi<sup>5</sup> mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ  
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanam āmantetvā,  
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa  
santikaṃ<sup>6</sup> gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ<sup>7</sup> Saṅ-  
ghamittattherim ānetun ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace<sup>8</sup>  
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”<sup>9</sup> vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim<sup>10</sup>  
ānetvā pabbajjāhīti,” pesesi.

So rañño ca<sup>11</sup> therassa ca sandesam ādāya, vanditvā,  
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapaṇṇaṃ Jam-  
bukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, nāvaṃ abhiruyha, samuddam  
uttaritvā, therādhīṭṭhānavasena nikkhantadivaseṇ<sup>12</sup> eva  
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana<sup>13</sup> pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca  
puravilāsinīsatehi saddhim dasasilaṃ samādāya kāsāva-  
vasanā<sup>14</sup> pabbajitukāma theriyāgamanam pekkhamānā  
nagarass’ ekadese<sup>15</sup> upassayaṃ kārāpetvā vasaṃ kappesi.<sup>16</sup>

Ariṭṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsoka-  
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesam dassetvā, therasandesam<sup>17</sup>  
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam<sup>18</sup>  
ākaṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbajetum  
ayyaṃ<sup>19</sup> Saṅghamittattherim paṇṇāhi taya eva<sup>20</sup> saddhim  
bodhisākhā<sup>21</sup> dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā<sup>22</sup> Saṅghamit-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits -mahā-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> gaccheyya

<sup>3</sup> B sā imā pabbājissatīti

<sup>4</sup> B therasantike

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> amaccehi

<sup>6</sup> B santike

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ayyaSaṅghamittam therim

<sup>8</sup> B deva sace

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anujānissanti ; B anujānissatīti ; S<sub>1</sub> anujayissatīti

<sup>10</sup> B therim āharitvā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ca ; B rañño c’eva

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> divase yeva

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ca ; B Anulā devī pi

<sup>14</sup> B kāsāvavasana

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ekapadese

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> samkappesi ; B kāresi

<sup>17</sup> B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

<sup>18</sup> B pabbajjāya kaṅkhamānā

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ayyaSaṅgha°

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> evaṃ

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits bodhi- ; B -sākhāṃ ca

<sup>22</sup> B omits tathā

tattheriñ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.<sup>1</sup>

Sā tāvad eva pītūrājasantikaṃ<sup>2</sup> gantvā, bhātuttheravacanaṃ samārocetvā,<sup>3</sup> "Gacchāmi aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ<sup>4</sup> ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me<sup>5</sup> Mahindatthero nattā<sup>6</sup> ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnaṭṭhaṃ viya karonto Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gatā, tassa me<sup>7</sup> te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni maṃ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī kathaṃ gacchasiti?"<sup>8</sup> vuttaṃ naravīravacanaṃ sutvā, "Garuṃ<sup>9</sup> kho<sup>10</sup> me<sup>11</sup> mahārāja bhātuttheravacanaṃ Anulā<sup>12</sup> pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekkhārā maṃ patimāneti, gacchāmi mahipālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhiṃ gahetvā<sup>13</sup> 'va gacchāhiti," vuttā,<sup>14</sup> "Sādhūti," sampatīcchi.

Atha rājā: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā<sup>15</sup> bodhiṭṭhānaṃ<sup>16</sup> pacchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanaṃvaro pi gantum nāsakkhi, evaṃ mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde satthaṃ ko<sup>17</sup> nipāteti? nipātitaṃ<sup>18</sup> satthaṃ kathaṃ<sup>19</sup> tassa pavissati? satthaṃ anipādetvā khaṇḍitum bodhisākhā<sup>20</sup> na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākā Lāṅkaṃ<sup>21</sup> kathaṃ gacchati?"<sup>22</sup> evaṃ asatthaghatārahaṃ mahābodhiyā<sup>23</sup> sākhaṃ Lāṅkādiṇaṃ kathaṃ nu kho pesessāmi?"<sup>24</sup> cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhiddhānaṃ ekenāmacceṇa,<sup>25</sup> "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojetvā,

<sup>1</sup> B nivedesi

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -rāja-

<sup>3</sup> B samārocitvā

<sup>4</sup> B Tampa-

<sup>5</sup> B omits me

<sup>6</sup> B nattā ca me

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits me

<sup>8</sup> B gacchatīti

<sup>9</sup> B garu

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits kho

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> omits me

<sup>12</sup> B Anulā devī pi

<sup>13</sup> B gahetvā ca

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vutte

<sup>15</sup> B tāpetvā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B bodhiṭṭhānaṃhi

<sup>17</sup> B ko nipātiyati

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pātitaṃ

<sup>19</sup> B kathaṃ tassaṃ pavississati

<sup>20</sup> B bodhisākhāṃ <sup>21</sup> B Lāṅkādiṇaṃ

<sup>22</sup> B gacchissati

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B mahābodhisākhāṃ

<sup>24</sup> B pesissā-

<sup>25</sup> S<sub>2</sub> amaccena



“Gantabbaṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-  
paṃ no ti?” pucchi.

Taṃ sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :<sup>1</sup> “Gantabbam  
mahārāja mahābodhinā<sup>2</sup> Laṅkādiṇa ti,” vatvā, pañca-  
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni rañño āro-  
cesi.

Kathaṃ? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-  
panno Laṅkādiṇe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya<sup>3</sup> : “Rājā  
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇatthaṃ gamissati, tadā  
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam<sup>4</sup> eva chinditvā  
suvannaṇakataḥe patitṭhahatūti,”<sup>5</sup> adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam  
adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Tato pattehi<sup>6</sup> ca phalehi ca chabbannaBuddharas-  
miyo<sup>7</sup> muñcatūti,”<sup>8</sup> adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-  
naṃ.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbhaṃ<sup>9</sup> pavisitvā sattāhaṃ  
santiṭṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Thūpārāmacetiye mayhaṃ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātupatitṭ-  
ṭhānadivase yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.  
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Laṅkādiṇe yeva<sup>10</sup> me doṇamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye  
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesaṃ gahetvā vehāsam abbhug-  
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam  
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānaṃ ti.

Rājā imāni pañca<sup>11</sup> adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapītipā-  
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikaṃ  
maggāṃ sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulavālukaṃ okiritvā,  
lājapañcamāni<sup>12</sup> kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha<sup>13</sup>-  
japatākānekasahassam ussāpetvā, evam anekadhā añjasāṃ  
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

<sup>1</sup> B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

<sup>2</sup> B omits mahā-

<sup>3</sup> B patitṭhāya

<sup>4</sup> B sayam eva vicchijjitvā

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> patitṭhatu <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paccattehi <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omitt-Buddha-

<sup>8</sup> B muncantu ti

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> valāhagabbhaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> 'va

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

<sup>13</sup> B vividhajjutivisada-

niharāpesi. Tāvad eva Sakkenāṇatto Vissakammadeva-  
putto<sup>1</sup> suvaṇṇakāravāṇṇaṃ nimminitvā, rañño purato  
pātubhūto,<sup>2</sup> "Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā katāhaṃ  
karohīti," vutte, "Pamāṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> deva na jānāmi," vatvā,  
"Tvam eva tāta ñatvā karohīti," vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā,  
attano ānubhāvena hatthena parimajjitvā, navahatthaparik-  
khepam pañcahatthhubbedhaṃ tihatthavikkhambhaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
atthāṅgulabāhalaṃ yuvakuñjarasoṇḍappamāṇamukhavat-  
tikaṃ<sup>5</sup> bālasuriyamaṇḍalasannibhaṃ katāhaṃ māpetvā,  
narindassa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rājā sabbābharanabhūsito<sup>6</sup> maṅgalamātaṅgam  
āruyha, vikaṭakiriṭasaṃvaddhasīsena<sup>7</sup> Buddhābhisittakhat-  
tiyasahassena parivuto galamāṇamad<sup>8</sup>andha<sup>9</sup>gandhakuñja-  
randhakārāya caṭula<sup>10</sup>turaṅganikaramukharāva<sup>11</sup>badhirika-  
tadasadisāya padāti<sup>12</sup>balabahalakalakalaravaphālita<sup>13</sup>sota-  
vivarāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapatahakāhalasaṅkha-  
ravabodhitāya<sup>14</sup>uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasahassāya ka-  
nakadaṇḍatāpattasaṅghatṭitagaganāya sattayojanāyāmayā  
tiyojanavithatāya<sup>15</sup> senāya parivuto<sup>16</sup> suvaṇṇakāṭāhaṃ  
gāhāpetvā, ariyasaṅgham ādāya mahābodhisamīpam  
agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatakaṃ<sup>17</sup> nānāratanavicittāṃ<sup>18</sup>  
anekālāṇkārāpatimāṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇam  
anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ<sup>19</sup> mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

<sup>1</sup> B Visukamma-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts nāma

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pamāṇam deva jānāhīti

<sup>4</sup> B tihatthavithatāṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -soṇḍamāṇamukha-

<sup>6</sup> B -vibhūsito

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vikaṭapākaṭakiriṭasaṃvaddhakāṭasīsena ; B vikaṭa-  
kiriṭakūṭasaṃkāṭasīsena

<sup>8</sup> B galamāṇamadaddagandhakuñjarandhakārāya bātu-  
laturaṅganikaramukharamukhavīrikatadasadisāya

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gandha-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> caṭucula- ; S<sub>1</sub> cathūla-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -mukhararava-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> padāti

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pharita- ; S<sub>2</sub> phārita-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -mutiṅgala- ; B -mudiṅgamatṭala-

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vitthātārāya ; B -vitthārāya

<sup>16</sup> B saṃparivuto

<sup>17</sup> B nekasamussitasetacchattadhajapatakaṃ

<sup>18</sup> B -vicittitaṃ

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> anekaturiyāṃ ghuṭṭamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ mahātherā-  
naṃ sahasena sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rājūnaṃ  
sahasena ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ<sup>1</sup> ca parivārayitvā,  
mūle tthatvā, añjalim paggaḥetvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya<sup>2</sup>  
catuhatthappamāṇam padesaṃ ca tthapetvā avasesam  
adassanam agamāsi.<sup>3</sup>

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassā<sup>4</sup> dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakaṃ

Thānaṃ<sup>5</sup> khaṇḍhaṃ ca tthapayitvā<sup>6</sup> sākhā antaradhāyisun<sup>7</sup>  
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapītisomanasso aññaṃ  
kattabbam apassitvā,<sup>8</sup> mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyam  
pariccajanto: "Ahaṃ<sup>9</sup> bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā  
tuṭṭho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemi,"<sup>10</sup>  
ariyasanghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkatarājasahassa-  
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi<sup>11</sup> pūjetvā,  
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, atthasu tthānesu vanditvā,  
vutthāya<sup>12</sup> añjalim paggayha tthatvā, saccavacanakiriyāya  
bodhim<sup>13</sup> gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā<sup>14</sup>  
tāva uddham<sup>15</sup> katvā, tthapitassa sabbaratanamayassa  
pīṭhassa upari suvaṇṇakataṭhaṃ tthapāpetvā, sayam pācinā-  
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapīṭham āruya, suvaṇ-  
ṇatulikāṃ gaḥetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-  
khaṃ katvā, "Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādiṇe patitthātabbam,  
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi<sup>16</sup> sayam

<sup>1</sup> B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā<sup>o</sup> añjalim pagga<sup>o</sup> bodhim

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bodhisākhāya <sup>3</sup> B agami <sup>4</sup> B tassa

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> thānaṃ ca khandham <sup>6</sup> B tthapetvā

<sup>7</sup> B antaradhārayun <sup>8</sup> B adisvā <sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> āha bhante

<sup>10</sup> B pujo<sup>o</sup> ti attano issariyaṃ datvā sanghassa vatvā  
sahasavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi <sup>11</sup> B pupphadhuma-

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> utthāya; B omits vutthāya

<sup>13</sup> B mahābodhim <sup>14</sup> B mahāsākhā <sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B uccaṃ

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mahābodhissa me vanditvā





Evam satena mūlanam tattha<sup>1</sup> sā gandhakaddame  
Paṭiṭṭhāsi mahābodhi pasādentī<sup>2</sup> mahājanan ti.

Tassā<sup>3</sup> dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakaṭāhatalam āhacca  
aṭṭhamasu, avasesā navutī<sup>4</sup> anupubbena vaddhamānakā  
hutvā gandhakalalam oruḥa ṭhitā, tassā ubbedhena  
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā<sup>5</sup> pañca  
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-  
sākhānam<sup>6</sup> pana saḥassam hoti. Evam<sup>7</sup> suvaṇṇakaṭāhe  
paṭiṭṭhitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāne<sup>8</sup> mahā-  
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo<sup>9</sup> nadimsu, pab-  
batānam naccehi devatānam sādhu-kārehi yakkhānam  
bhikkhārehi<sup>10</sup> asurānam thutisaddehi<sup>11</sup> Brahmānam ap-  
pothanehi meghānam gajjitehi catuppadānam ravehi pak-  
khinam virutehi sabbatālāvacarānam<sup>12</sup> sakasakapaṭibhānehi  
paṭhavito yāva Akanitṭhā ekakolāhalam ekaninnādam ahosi.  
Pañcasu sākhāsu phalapattato nilapitalohitodātādichab-  
baṇṇarasmiyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavālaṃ ratanago-  
pāna<sup>13</sup> sīvinaddham viya kurumānā yāva Brahmālokā ab-  
bhuggacchimsu.<sup>14</sup> Tato paṭṭhāya satta divasāni<sup>15</sup> mahābodhi  
himavalāhakagabbham<sup>16</sup> pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti  
aṭṭh ā si.

Vuttam h' etam.

Sakaṭāham<sup>17</sup> mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,  
Aṭṭhāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā<sup>18</sup> ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruḥa tam sattāham tahiṃ vasanto  
nirantaram mahābodhipūjam anekadhā<sup>19</sup> kāresi, sattame

- 
- |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| <sup>1</sup> B tattha ssa                               | <sup>2</sup> S <sub>1,2</sub> pasādentī | <sup>3</sup> B tassa                    |
| <sup>4</sup> B navutī mūlā                              |   | <sup>5</sup> S <sub>1</sub> inserts ca  |
| <sup>6</sup> B khuddakasākhā pana sa <sup>o</sup> ahosi |   | <sup>7</sup> S <sub>2</sub> omits evam  |
| <sup>8</sup> B salilāvasānā                             | <sup>9</sup> B devadudrubhiyo           | <sup>10</sup> B himkārehi               |
| <sup>11</sup> S <sub>2</sub> B -jappehi                 | <sup>12</sup> B sabbatālāva-            | <sup>13</sup> S <sub>1</sub> -gopālana- |
| <sup>14</sup> S <sub>1</sub> -gañchimsu                 |   | <sup>15</sup> S <sub>1</sub> divasāya   |
| <sup>16</sup> B mahāvalāhaka-                           |   | <sup>17</sup> B sakaṭāhā                |
| <sup>18</sup> B adassanī ; S <sub>1</sub> adassanan     |   | <sup>19</sup> B anekavidhā              |

divase sabbadisāhi<sup>1</sup> himaramsiyo<sup>2</sup> ca āvattitvā<sup>3</sup> mahā-  
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.<sup>4</sup>

Vigatahimavalāhake vippasannacakkavālagabbhe mahā-  
bodhi paripunṇa<sup>5</sup> khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-  
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakataḥe patitṭhitā<sup>6</sup> 'va<sup>7</sup> paññāyittha.

Vuttaṃ<sup>8</sup> h' etaṃ.

Suddhe<sup>9</sup> nabhasi dissittha sakatāham patitṭhitā,  
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vividhapāṭihāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-  
tale sandassetvā, tṭhitā Candaguttarājakumārena kesaricam-  
māvanaddhāya haricandanabheriyā pahāre<sup>10</sup> dinne<sup>11</sup>  
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā<sup>12</sup> Sankassanagaram  
jinavaro viya mahitalam otari.

Tena vuttaṃ

Pavattamhi<sup>13</sup> mahābodhi vividhe pāṭihāriye,  
Vimhāpayantī janatam paṭhavitalam<sup>14</sup> oruhitī.<sup>15</sup>

Rāja tehi pāṭihāriyehi sañjātapitīvego taruṇamahābodhiyā  
sabbam issariyam pariccajanto: "Soḷasamahādesālāṅka-  
tena<sup>16</sup> sakalaJambudīparajjena<sup>17</sup> taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-  
sāmiti,"<sup>18</sup> vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekaṃ datvā, sattāham  
tattha aṭṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashehi<sup>19</sup> saddhim  
mahābodhim sabbābharāṇena pūjetvā,<sup>20</sup> vividhasurabhiku-

<sup>1</sup> B sabbāhi disāhi

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> maṇḍaramsiyo

<sup>3</sup> B āvattitvā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pavisiṃsu

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -punṇam

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> ca

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vuttaṃ etaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakatāhe

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B pahāram

<sup>10</sup> B dinnena

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit Sakka<sup>o</sup>

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṭhavītalem oruhitī

<sup>14</sup> B otarīti

<sup>15</sup> B -mahāpadesālāṅkatena

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dīpe

<sup>17</sup> B pūjissāmiti

<sup>18</sup> B -rājadāra- ; S<sub>1</sub> -rājadāri-

<sup>19</sup> B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakirīṭṭasa-  
hassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapannarasūposatha-  
divase sāyaṇhasamaye suvaṇṇakatahe patiṭṭhāsi.<sup>1</sup>

Tato himagabbha<sup>2</sup>sattāham abhisekasattāhañ ca vītina-  
metvā, rājā kālāpakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim  
setaturaṅgabhāsūre samussitasitātapatte<sup>3</sup> vibhūsitarathe  
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pāṭali-  
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pātipada-  
divase pācinamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.  
Suvāṇṇakatahe patiṭṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase  
mahābodhiyā<sup>4</sup> abhinavaṅkurā pātur ahesuñ.

Te<sup>5</sup> pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-  
Jambudīpa<sup>6</sup>rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharañ vividhabodhi-  
pūjañ kārāpesi.

Tena<sup>7</sup> vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare<sup>8</sup> saraṁsā  
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā  
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā  
Marunacittavikāsinī ahoṣīti.<sup>9</sup>

Sā paṇāyañ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṁ Dhammāsoka-  
mahānarindena<sup>10</sup> gahitā.

Kathaṁ Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano  
dhītaṁ Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni  
mahābodhim ādāya Laṅkādīpañ gacchāhīti," vatvā, Vidhu-  
rindaṁ nāgarājam<sup>11</sup> āmantetvā, "Tvam<sup>12</sup> saparivāro mahā-  
bodhim paripālēhīti," vatvā, atthārasa devatākulāni ānetvā,<sup>13</sup>  
"Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim<sup>14</sup> parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> patiṭṭhahi    <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gabbhe    <sup>3</sup> B samussitātapattavi-

<sup>4</sup> B mahābodhiyā abhi-    <sup>5</sup> B tāni pi disvā

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -dīpe    <sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vuttam hi    <sup>8</sup> B pure

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> akāsi ti    <sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit -mahā-    <sup>11</sup> B nāgarājānañ

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tvam parivāro    <sup>13</sup> B āmantetvā

<sup>14</sup> B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S<sub>2</sub> parikkhathā; S<sub>1</sub> pari-  
rakkhatā

tathā aṭṭha khattiyakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni aṭṭha Brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha kuṭumbikakulāni<sup>1</sup> aṭṭha vāṇijakulāni aṭṭha dhanuggahakulāni aṭṭha taracchakulāni<sup>2</sup> aṭṭha kaliṅgakulāni<sup>3</sup> aṭṭha kappakakulāni<sup>4</sup> aṭṭha balatthakulāni aṭṭha pesakārakulāni aṭṭha kumbhakārakulāni aṭṭha mālākārakulāni aṭṭha gandhakārakulāni aṭṭha sibbakakulāni<sup>5</sup> aṭṭha sūdakakulāni aṭṭha kammārakulāni aṭṭha lohakārakulāni aṭṭha suvaṇṇakārakulāni aṭṭha vaḍḍhakikulāni aṭṭha cittakārakulāni aṭṭha ātojjavāḍakakulāni<sup>6</sup> aṭṭha chattakārakulāni aṭṭha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṃsajātāṃ<sup>7</sup> Vedisadeviyā<sup>8</sup> sahodarāṇaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ khattiyakumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhānaṃ Sakya-puttayugam<sup>9</sup> attanā samatṭhāne ṭhapetvā, kaniṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhānassa<sup>10</sup> kulavāsino datvā, jetṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ<sup>11</sup> sampaticchāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni<sup>12</sup> āsiṇceitum khattiyakulato<sup>13</sup> catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiṇcanatthāya aṭṭha suvaṇṇabhikkāre<sup>14</sup> aṭṭha rajatabhikkāre ca<sup>15</sup> datvā, iminā parihārena<sup>16</sup> mahābodhiṃ<sup>17</sup> Gaṅgāya<sup>18</sup> vibhūsitāṃ nāvam āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ ca amaccaratanaṃ Ariṭṭhakumāraṃ ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulāṃ ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi<sup>19</sup> nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamudavelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhāṭaviṃ<sup>20</sup> samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi<sup>21</sup> divasehi Tāmalittatittham<sup>22</sup> anuppatto. An-

<sup>1</sup> B kuṭumbika-; S<sub>1</sub> kuṭimbiya-

<sup>2</sup> B tiraccha-; S<sub>1</sub> taccha-

<sup>3</sup> B kuliṅga-

<sup>4</sup> B kappakulāni

<sup>5</sup> B sibbikāra-; S<sub>2</sub> sibbika-

<sup>6</sup> B -vāḍakulāni

<sup>7</sup> B -vaṃsajānaṃ

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Sakkaputta-

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> mahābodhiyā

<sup>12</sup> B salilāṃ

<sup>13</sup> B kulato 'va-

<sup>14</sup> B -bhikkārarajatabhikkāre

<sup>15</sup> B omits ca

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -vareṇa

<sup>17</sup> B bodhiṃ

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Gaṅgāvi-

<sup>19</sup> B omits pi

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Viñjhāṭa-

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sattadivasehi

<sup>22</sup> B Tāmalittatittham



tarāmagge devanāgamanussā<sup>1</sup> gandhamālambārābharāṇa-  
candanacūṇṇa<sup>2</sup> makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjentā,  
sattāhen' eva Tāmalittatittham<sup>3</sup> agamaṃsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-  
velātate<sup>4</sup> manorame mandape ṭhapetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-  
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-  
kaññāya hatthe ṭhapetvā, rajatasaṅkhaṃ setṭhikaññāya  
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvāttasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-  
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasalilena tīhi<sup>5</sup> saṅkhehi  
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse<sup>7</sup> suk-  
kapakkhassa pāṭipadadivase solasajātisampannakulehi sad-  
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi patitṭhāpetvā,  
galappamāṇaṃ jalanidhisalilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkatanāvāya  
suvaṇṇapīṭhe patitṭhāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-  
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānākulavāsiparivāre<sup>8</sup> nāvāsu  
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsivā, amaccaratanam  
Ariṭṭhakumāram āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhiṃ  
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
sāgaravārim oruḃha mayhaṃ<sup>10</sup> sahāyassa pesesiṃ,<sup>11</sup> so  
pi evaṃ evaṃ<sup>12</sup> mahābodhim pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa  
sāsanam adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhim apūjayiṃ,<sup>13</sup>  
Evaṃ<sup>14</sup> eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā ti.

Evaṃ rājā sahāyassa sāsanam datvā,<sup>15</sup> tire ṭhito gaccha-  
mānam mahābodhiṃ disvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-  
lassa<sup>16</sup> sarasaramsijālam muṇcamāno<sup>17</sup> mahābodhidu-  
mindo ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assūni<sup>18</sup> pavat-

<sup>1</sup> B devamanussā

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit -cūṇṇa-

<sup>3</sup> B -Tāmalittithi<sup>o</sup>

<sup>4</sup> B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dīpe

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> satehi

<sup>7</sup> B migasiramāse

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -parivuto; S<sub>2</sub> -parivārito

<sup>9</sup> B galapattaṃ

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits mayhaṃ

<sup>11</sup> B pesesi

<sup>12</sup> B evaṃ eva

<sup>13</sup> B apūjayi

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> evaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B tire'va ṭhito

<sup>16</sup> B Dasabalassa ramisijālam; S<sub>1</sub> sarīrarāmsijālam

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B vimuṇcamāno

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> assuni

tento<sup>1</sup> yāva dasssanavisayam<sup>2</sup> olovento<sup>3</sup> roditvā paṭi-  
nivatti.<sup>4</sup>

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,  
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam purān ti.

Sā pi kho<sup>5</sup> mahābodhisamārūḥā nāvā jalanidhitalam  
pakkhantā,<sup>6</sup> mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane<sup>7</sup> vīciyo  
vūpasantā,<sup>8</sup> tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya<sup>9</sup> pañ-  
cavaṇṇāni<sup>10</sup> padumāni pupphitāni,<sup>11</sup> antalikkhe devinda-  
raṅgamaṇḍalam dassentiyo<sup>12</sup> viya devānaṃ caturaṅgasā-  
ṅgiyo pavattiṃsu,<sup>13</sup> ākāsaṃ jalathalarukkhādisannissitāhi  
devatāhi pavattitā<sup>14</sup> ativiya ulārā pūjā ahoṣi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,<sup>15</sup>  
vikubbanam<sup>16</sup> akāṃsu. Taṃ disvā Saṅghamittattheri  
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabhīṃsanena<sup>17</sup>  
garuḷavesena<sup>18</sup> ravituraṅgapatham<sup>19</sup> pūretvā, sikhāmarī-  
cijālena gaganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-  
na<sup>20</sup> jalanidhipātālam āloḍetvā, yugantadinakarākārena  
bhīṃsanakanayanayugālena<sup>21</sup> bhujāṅgahadāyāni<sup>22</sup> bhin-  
ditvā, samvattajalanidhinādasadisena<sup>23</sup> ravena santā-  
setvā<sup>24</sup> nāgakulapalayam<sup>25</sup> akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā<sup>26</sup>  
nāgā āgantvā, taṃ vibhūtiṃ passitvā mahātheriṃ  
yāciṃsu.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B vattento    <sup>2</sup> B dassanavisayā    <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B oloketvā

<sup>4</sup> B nivatti

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits kho

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>1</sub> pakkantā ; B pakkhandā

<sup>7</sup> B yojane once

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vūpasamentā

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B dassento

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts ca

<sup>11</sup> B supupphitāni

<sup>12</sup> B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcaṅgaturiyasaṅgiyo

<sup>13</sup> B pavattayimṣu

<sup>14</sup> B pavattitā rativiya

<sup>15</sup> B gahetuṃ    <sup>16</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> vikumbanam    <sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -kkhandhena

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> garuḷasena ; B garuḷarūpavesena

<sup>19</sup> B savituraṅgapatham

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pakkhānilanivahena

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kanakanayana-

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhujaga-

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -nālavisaḍena sadisena

<sup>24</sup> S<sub>1</sub> santāsentā

<sup>25</sup> B nāgakulapālāyanam

<sup>26</sup> B samutrastarūpā

"Ayye munindo mucalindaauragindassa bhogāvalim<sup>1</sup> attano gandhakuṭim katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase<sup>2</sup> Nerañjarānadūtire<sup>3</sup> attano ucchiṭṭhapattam<sup>4</sup> Mahākālānāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitaṃ visadhūmadahanam agapetvā tassa saraṇasilābharāṇam adāsi.

Mahāmoggallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgaraṃ yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.<sup>5</sup>

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhiṃ vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti."<sup>6</sup> Tam sutvā therī nāgānam<sup>7</sup> mahābodhiṃ vissajjetvā evam āha: "Nāgā rasātalato<sup>8</sup> yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihassacakkavāḷesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,<sup>9</sup> tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pūjetvā ānessathāti."<sup>10</sup>

Atha nāgā mahābodhiṃ sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabhavanam abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape<sup>11</sup> sattaratanapīṭhake sattāham<sup>12</sup> ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādihi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādihi<sup>13</sup> saṅgitiṃ kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,<sup>14</sup> āharitvā nāvāya patitṭhāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapatṭanam agamāsi.

Sā panāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā.

Katham rañṇā Devānampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā ti ?  
Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana<sup>15</sup> sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa<sup>16</sup> sukkapakkhe pāṭipadadivasato.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> bhogavaliyam attano gandhakuṭiyaṃ

<sup>2</sup> B abhibujjhana-

<sup>3</sup> B Nerañjarātire ; S<sub>1</sub> Nerañjarāya nadi-

<sup>4</sup> B ujjiṭṭhapattam<sup>5</sup> B sussāpesi<sup>6</sup> B sampādetūti

<sup>7</sup> B nāgabhavanam<sup>8</sup> B nāgadāhatalato

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> bhāro ti<sup>10</sup> B ānethāti<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B insert sattāham

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti sattā<sup>13</sup> B nāganāṭakā-

<sup>14</sup> B pūjetvā tato<sup>15</sup> B omīti Sumana-

<sup>16</sup> B migasiramāsassa

ppabhuti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭanam maggaṃ sodhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukaṃ<sup>1</sup> okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadvase uttaradvārasamīpe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ ṭhito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantam mahābodhiṃ therasāsānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā,<sup>2</sup> sabbam maggam pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāviccitvatthadhajapataṅkā<sup>3</sup> ussāpento, antaranāra punṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi<sup>4</sup> racayanto, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ<sup>5</sup> ṭhāne vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento,<sup>6</sup> ekāhen' eva Jambukolapaṭṭanam gantvā, santaviccisāgare vikaṣitapañcavaṇṇa<sup>7</sup> padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse<sup>8</sup> dibbaturiyam<sup>9</sup> ravaṃ sutvā, sabbatālā<sup>10</sup> vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi<sup>11</sup> pūjento, pīṭivegena galappamānam salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato<sup>12</sup> vata re Dasabalassa sarasaramsijālāvissajjanako<sup>13</sup> mahābodhidumindo ti," pasannacitto mahābodhiṃ ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patitṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattapaṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasajātisampannakulehi<sup>14</sup> saddhim<sup>15</sup> muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalanidhivelātate ramaṇīye maṇḍape<sup>16</sup> ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādhīparajjena mahābodhiṃ pūjetvā, soḷasakulānam hatthe rajjam vissajjetvā, sayam dovārikatṭhāne<sup>17</sup> ṭhatvā,<sup>18</sup> tayo divase vividhapūjam kārāpetvā, dasamiyam<sup>19</sup> vibhūsitaraṭhe ṭhapetvā, ulāram pūjam kurumāno, pācīnaTissavihāratṭhānam ānetvā, saṅghassa pātārasam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena<sup>20</sup> bhāsitaṃ tasmiṃ ṭhāne

<sup>1</sup> B -vipulapūḷinam      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> inserts sā      <sup>3</sup> B paṭākāni

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> supanna-; B punṇaghatapūṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīni      <sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> tasmiṃ once      <sup>6</sup> B dassento

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit vaṇṇa-

<sup>8</sup> B -ghosākāsena

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dibbaturiyavaram

<sup>10</sup> B -tālā-

<sup>11</sup> B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> āgato āgato

<sup>13</sup> B omits sarasa-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts pi

<sup>15</sup> B saddhim nādāya

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paṇḍape

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> dovārikatṭhāne

<sup>18</sup> B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dasabhūmiyam

<sup>20</sup> B Mahāmahinda<sup>o</sup>



Dasabalena kataṃ nāgadamaṇaṃ sutvā, "Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu<sup>1</sup> thūpādihi sakkāraṃ karissāmi," saññānaṃ kāretvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa<sup>2</sup> gāmadvāre thapetvā,<sup>3</sup> pūjetvā evaṃ tasmiṃ tasmiṃ thāne pūjaṃ<sup>4</sup> katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre<sup>5</sup> nānāpupphasamākule  
Paggahitadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite<sup>6</sup> ti.

Evaṃ samvannite alaṅkatamagge<sup>7</sup> rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannaṃ ānetvā, cātuddasidivase vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala<sup>8</sup>pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikiṇṇaṃ gandhasalilapūritehi<sup>9</sup> kamaluppalavibhūsitehi<sup>10</sup> puṇṇakalāsahasashehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇaṃ dhajataruvananivāritadivasakarakiraṇasantāpam<sup>11</sup> agarudhūpaghanapaṭaladuddinagaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāga-resu<sup>12</sup> naccantesu gāyantesu<sup>13</sup> vādentesu<sup>14</sup> gandhabbaṃ<sup>15</sup> karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasa-hassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,<sup>16</sup> dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha amhākaṃ lokanāyako khīṇāsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā<sup>17</sup> ca tayo<sup>18</sup> tādino samāpattim appetvā nisīdissu, yattha<sup>19</sup> Kakusandhamunindassa sirīsamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

- 6 S<sub>1,2</sub> nisajjādina pari<sup>o</sup>      2 B Tavaggābrahmaṇassa  
3 S<sub>2</sub> thapetvā      4 S<sub>2</sub> pūjetvā      5 B -vālukasandhāre  
6 B pupphamagghikadhūpīte      7 S<sub>1</sub> -maggena  
8 S<sub>1</sub> -vimalapulina-      9 S<sub>1</sub> -pūjitehi  
10 B vikasiṭapadumaniluppalavibhūsitehi; S<sub>1</sub> -upphala-  
11 B dhajapaṭākataruvananivāritadivasakarasantāpam  
12 S<sub>1,2</sub> nāga-resu  
13 B gāyantesu gajjaṃ karontesu selentesu  
14 S<sub>1</sub> vādantesu      15 S<sub>2</sub> gantabbaṃ  
16 S<sub>2</sub> āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā      17 S<sub>1</sub> purimakā  
18 B catasso tādino      19 B yattha vadatāṃ varassa Kaku<sup>o</sup>

passa<sup>1</sup> vadatam varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitṭhāsi, tasmim Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasāmaṇe-rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikammasaṅkhate<sup>2</sup> bhū-mippadese<sup>3</sup> patitṭhāpesi.

Katham<sup>4</sup> Tāni pana Bodhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-sampannakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni<sup>5</sup> rājavesam gaṇhimisu, rājā dovārikavesam gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-bodhim<sup>6</sup> oropetvā patitṭhāpanatthāya<sup>7</sup> tasmim padese vis-sajjesum.

Mahābodhi tesam hatthato muttamattā asīti hatthappa-mānam vehāsam abbhuggantvā, chabbannarasmiyo muñci, rasmiyo<sup>8</sup> sakaladīpam<sup>9</sup> pattharivā upari Brahma-lokam āhacca aṭṭhamisu.

Vuttam hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asītiratanam nabham,  
Uggantvāna<sup>10</sup> ito<sup>11</sup> muñci chabbannarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyam<sup>12</sup> disvā sañjātappasādāni dasa<sup>13</sup> purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanam<sup>14</sup> paṭṭhapetvā arahattam patvā pabbajimsu.

Yāva suriyass<sup>15</sup> atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaras-miyo vissajjenti<sup>16</sup> antalikkhe aṭṭhāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otarivā rohiṇi<sup>17</sup> nakkhattena paṭ-haviyam patitṭhahi,<sup>18</sup> saha bodhipatitṭhānā udakāvanipari-yantaṃ katvā<sup>19</sup> mahāpaṭhavī kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-mukhavatṭito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāham vinandhantā<sup>20</sup> mahi-talam otarimsu.

<sup>1</sup> B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -saṅkhate

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bhūsitappa-

<sup>4</sup> B atha tāni pana

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -bhūsitāni

<sup>6</sup> B mahābodhioropanatthāya tasmim tasmim

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> patitṭhānatthāya

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> B omit muñci rasmiyo

<sup>9</sup> B sakaladisam

<sup>10</sup> B uggantvā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tato

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> mahā te

<sup>13</sup> B omits dasa-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vissanam

<sup>15</sup> B suriyatthaṅgamā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vissajjento

<sup>17</sup> B rohani-

<sup>18</sup> B patitṭhāsi

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> patvā

<sup>20</sup> B vinandhitvā pathavitalam ; S<sub>1,2</sub> vinaddhantā

Samāgata<sup>1</sup>sakaladīpavāsino gandhamālādīhi<sup>2</sup> pūjayiṃsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassim̐su, ākāse dibbaturiyāni vajjim̐su.

Mahāmeghā utṭhahitvā<sup>3</sup> utṭhipātam akāṃsu, ākāsaṭṭhadevā<sup>4</sup> viraviṃsu, vijjullatā niccharim̐su,<sup>5</sup> devatā sādhu-kāram adāṃsu.<sup>6</sup>

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā<sup>7</sup> vāyiṃsu, samantato ghanasītalahimavalāhaka<sup>8</sup> mahābodhiṃ chādayim̐su.

Evam mahābodhi<sup>9</sup> paṭhaviyam patitṭhahitvā himagabbhe sannisīditvā<sup>10</sup> sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi. Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse<sup>11</sup> mahābodhito chabbannarasmiyo<sup>12</sup> jalantā vipphurantā niccharim̐su.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sakhāyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni dassayim̐su.<sup>13</sup>

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattheri ca rājā ca sabbe te saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamim̐su.<sup>14</sup>

Kācaragāme<sup>15</sup> khattiyā ca Candanagāme<sup>16</sup> khattiyā ca Tavakkabrāhmaṇo<sup>17</sup> ca sakaladīpavāsino ca mahābodhipaṭihāriyaṃ disvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ<sup>18</sup> yeva<sup>19</sup> devatānubhāvena<sup>20</sup> sannipatim̐su.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva vijambhitapaṭihāriyāya<sup>21</sup> mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato ekam phalam pacitvā<sup>22</sup> vaṇṇato<sup>23</sup> parigalivā therenopanīte hatthe patitṭhāsi.<sup>24</sup> Taṃ therō, "Ropaya mahārājāti," rañño adāsi.

<sup>1</sup> B samāgatā

<sup>2</sup> B inserts devamanussā

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> utṭha-

<sup>4</sup> B ākāśadevā; S<sub>2</sub> ākāśadesā

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>1</sub> viniccharim̐su

<sup>6</sup> B akāṃsu

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -makarandā; B gahitamakarantā niccharim̐su mandamārutā

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sītālā-

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dhiṃ

<sup>10</sup> B nisīditvā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nimmalakāye

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -raṃsiyo

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dassim̐su

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B agamaṃsu

<sup>15</sup> B Kādaragāme

<sup>16</sup> B Khandagāme

<sup>17</sup> Tavaggabrahmaṇo

<sup>18</sup> B khaṇaññeva

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits yeva

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> devānu<sup>o</sup>

<sup>21</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vijahita-

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pacitvā

<sup>23</sup> B vaṇṇato

<sup>24</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -tṭhāpitam

Rājā tam gahetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥe madhurapaṃsum<sup>1</sup> ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmiṃ ropetvā, mahā-āsanatṭhāne tḥapesi, sabbesam passantānam yeva tasmiṃ khaṇe catuhatthappamaṇā atṭha taruṇabodhirukkā utṭha-hiṃsu.<sup>2</sup>

Rājā tam acchariyaṃ disvā setacchattena te<sup>3</sup> pūjetvā, saṅkhattayena abhisekaṃ<sup>4</sup> datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṃ bodhirukkham āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā tḥitatṭhāne Jambukolapattane ropāpesi,<sup>5</sup> ekaṃ<sup>6</sup> Tavakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṃ thūpārāme, ekaṃ Issarasamaṇārāme,<sup>7</sup> ekaṃ paṭhamakacetiyaṭṭhāne,<sup>8</sup> ekaṃ Cetiya-pabbate, ekaṃ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,<sup>9</sup> ekaṃ tatth'eva Candanagāme<sup>10</sup> ropāpesi.

Tato itaresam pana catunnam phalānaṃ bijehi jāte dvat-tiṃsa taruṇamahābodhi<sup>11</sup> pādape<sup>12</sup> samantā dipavāsinaṃ hitāya sukhāya yojane<sup>13</sup> yojane vihare patitṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā<sup>14</sup> evaṃ rañña<sup>15</sup> Devā-nampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā.<sup>16</sup>

Katham Buddhādihi pūjitā ti?

Paṭhamam Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi<sup>17</sup> samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni<sup>18</sup> maṇiratanāni āharitvā,<sup>19</sup> kappam pi tḥatvā iddhibalena tādisaṃ locanam māpitum pi<sup>20</sup> asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-samayasamupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugaleṇa sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyaṃ<sup>21</sup> Dhammāsokana-

<sup>1</sup> B suddhapaṃsum

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -rukkham

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit te ; B pūjetvā te

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> abhisekakaṃ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ropesi

<sup>6</sup> B ekaṃ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

<sup>7</sup> B -samaṇagāme

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> paṭhame

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -Kādara-

<sup>10</sup> B Candagāme

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B taruṇabodhipādato

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -pādapehi

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> yojaniyayojaniyavihare ; B yojaniyavihare

<sup>14</sup> B omits -mahā-

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rañña

<sup>16</sup> B inserts ti

<sup>17</sup> B omits ases-

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vinihitā ; B tibhavana vinihitāni

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -ānitvā

<sup>20</sup> B omits pi

<sup>21</sup> B dutiyaṃ ca



rindena sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-  
sarena Devānampiyatissena : “Yāva sāsananantaradhānā  
tāva<sup>1</sup> rajjam mahābodhipaṭibaddhan ti,” sanarāmaraari-  
yaparisaṃmajjhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkādīparajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ  
sakalaḍḍipam ekamaṇḍapam<sup>2</sup> viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-  
nayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjam kārāpesi.<sup>3</sup>

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ  
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhājanam iva sugandhinī indacā-  
pakalāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajamālīnī<sup>4</sup> surapatisa-  
majjamaṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasaṅgītīnirantarā ahoṣi.  
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikacā<sup>5</sup>pañcavaṇṇakusu-  
manayanāni ummiletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghosaṃ  
kārapetvā,<sup>6</sup> madhuramadhukaranādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-  
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—“Kim pana  
sacetanānaṃ<sup>7</sup> naccan ti.”

Evam Buddhādihi pūjitā.

Kathaṃ Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā ti ?

Ath<sup>8</sup> evaṃ raññā<sup>9</sup> Devānampiyatissena puttanaṭṭu<sup>10</sup>pa-  
ramparāya Laṅkāvasīnam atthāya Mahāmeghavanā mahā-  
bodhiduminde paṭiṭṭhāpīte, Aritṭhakumāro bodhihārakehi  
atṭha khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsīno<sup>11</sup> ādāya, rañño  
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokanarindasan<sup>12</sup>desaṃ dassetvā,  
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ atṭha Sakya<sup>13</sup>puttānaṃ nāma  
gottaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ<sup>14</sup> vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, “Ete amhākaṃ Mahindattherassa mātulā  
ti,” tussitvā, samāpe<sup>15</sup> nisīdāpetvā, “Sahāyena<sup>16</sup> me kiṃ na<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tāvajjam

<sup>2</sup> B ekamaṇḍalaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B kāresi

<sup>4</sup> B vividharāgavantaḍḍhajamālīnī

<sup>5</sup> B vikasita-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B kāretvā

<sup>7</sup> B sacetanā na naccanti

<sup>8</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tath' eva

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>1</sub> rañño

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -natta

<sup>11</sup> B sadisakulavāsīno

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -narindassa san°

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Sakka-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> raññānaṃ

<sup>15</sup> B sadise nisi°

<sup>16</sup> B sahāyo

<sup>17</sup> B omits kiṃ na

dinnaṃ ? — paṭhamāṃ sutavaram Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhim dhītarāṃ<sup>1</sup> Saṅghamittattherim pesento, ime<sup>2</sup> pi suhadaya<sup>3</sup> parabandhuvagge pesesi, adinnaṃ tena me<sup>4</sup> attamattam eva ‘mahābodhi<sup>5</sup> parihāram ekako<sup>6</sup> kathāṃ karissāmi?’ uppajjamānasokaṃ sahāyo me<sup>7</sup> dūram akāsīti,” cintetvā, tesaṃ thānantarāni dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantetvā, Bodhiguttakumāram<sup>8</sup> morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tīsu<sup>9</sup> divasesu attano karaṇīyaṃ sakalamāṅgalaṃ tassa kārāpento, mahābodhiyā saddhim<sup>10</sup> āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārāpetvā, māṅgaladivase sayāṃ sadasavasana-yugaṃ<sup>11</sup> nivāsetvā, sabbesam māṅgalavatthāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake<sup>12</sup> sannipādetvā,<sup>13</sup> Bodhiguttaṃ tattha ānetvā, tassa<sup>14</sup> thānantaram nivedetvā, “Ayaṃ Laṅkājayamahālekhako mahābhikkhusaṅghaṃ vandatīti,” Sumittena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅghaṃ vandāpetvā, rājagehaṃ gantvā, mahādvāraṃ vivarāpetvā, tam anto<sup>15</sup> nivesanam ānāpetvā, amaccagaṇaparivuto sihasane nisinno Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, “Laṅkājayamahālekhako devaṃ vandatīti,” tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena attānaṃ vandāpetvā, tassa vinā<sup>16</sup> makūṭena sabbālaṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa veṭṭhitam analāṅkataṃ sīsaṃ disvā, kirīṭaṃ tassa matthake patitṭhāpetvā, tam māṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisidāpetvā, andhacolasihalā<sup>17</sup> bhidhānāni tīṇi setacchattāni ussāpetvā, māṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājanena

<sup>1</sup> B omits dhītarāṃ<sup>2</sup> S<sub>1,2</sub> imesu pi<sup>3</sup> B suhadabandha- ; S<sub>2</sub> suhadabandhu- <sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits me<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits from mahābodhi<sup>o</sup> to kārāpento in line 9<sup>6</sup> B ekako ‘va<sup>7</sup> B me dukkaram<sup>8</sup> B -kumāraṃ gharam ānetvā<sup>9</sup> B tīsu thānesu<sup>10</sup> B saddhim parihāram kārāpetvā<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> navasana- ; B varavatthayugaṃ<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> picuduma- ; S<sub>1</sub> picucammālake ; B pidhuvamālake<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> sannipatitvā<sup>14</sup> B assa thā<sup>o</sup> sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekhako<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> attano<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vinā makumāreṇa<sup>17</sup> B antacolasihalā

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,<sup>1</sup> meghanādasannibhehi maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentam<sup>2</sup> nagaram padakkhiṇam kārāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahābodhim vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena kathitattḥāne geham kārāpetvā, “Tvam asambhinnavaṃso hutvā mahābodhim paripālehīti,” vatvā, tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadisam sabbam maṅgalam kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham tatth<sup>3</sup> eva piculamā<sup>4</sup> lake sannipādetvā, Sumittam tattha ānetvā, “Jayamahālekha<sup>5</sup> mahā<sup>6</sup> bhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti,” Candaguttena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, tam<sup>7</sup> rājabhavanam ānetvā,<sup>8</sup> sayam sīhāsanāsīno<sup>9</sup> Candaguttena Sumittassa hattho gāhāpetvā, “Jayamahā<sup>10</sup> lekha<sup>10</sup> devam vandatīti,” tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānam vandāpetvā, tam pi sabbābharanabhūsitam kirītāṇkatamatthakam katvā, “Sumitta tvam sakalakulavāsino gahetvā, Bodhiguttena saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karohīti,” vatvā, tathā hatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, sīhapañjaram<sup>11</sup> āruya,<sup>12</sup> puravanitā<sup>13</sup> kamalinīnēttuppala<sup>14</sup> sahassehi pūjyamānam maṅgalamahāvīthiyam carāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahā<sup>15</sup> bodhim vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kathitattḥāne geham kārāpetvā,<sup>16</sup> tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānam abhisekam datvā, tehi mahābodhiparihāram kārāpento<sup>17</sup> pacchā sesānam abhisekam adāsi.

“Candagutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabherim vādetūti,”<sup>18</sup> tassa Malayarājatṭhānam datvā, vīrabāhu<sup>19</sup> janapadam adāsi.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>1</sub> parivāretvā    <sup>2</sup> B naccādentam    <sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tath' eva

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> picuduma-; S<sub>1</sub> picuva-; B dhuvamālaka

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> jayalekhake    <sup>6</sup> B omits mahā-

<sup>7</sup> B tam rājā rājabhavanam

<sup>8</sup> B ānāpetvā; S<sub>2</sub> ānāpetvā    <sup>9</sup> B sīhāsane

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -mahā-    <sup>11</sup> B sīhapañcaram    <sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B āruḷha

<sup>13</sup> B suravanitā-    <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -upphala-    <sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omits mahā-

<sup>16</sup> B sopesi    <sup>17</sup> B kārāpetvā

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits ti    <sup>19</sup> S<sub>2</sub> bahu-

Devagutto mahā<sup>1</sup>bodhimaṅgale parittodakam suvaṇṇa<sup>2</sup>-  
uninkārena maṅgaladantimatthake tṭhapetvā,<sup>3</sup> nagaram  
padakkhiṇam katvā ānetūti," tassa Laṅkāmahārattṭhikaṭ-  
ṭhānam<sup>4</sup> datvā,<sup>5</sup> caturassi<sup>6</sup>yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkham dhamatū-  
ti,"<sup>7</sup> tassa Moriyasetṭhiṭṭhānam datvā, Moriyajanapadam  
adāsi.

"Suriya<sup>8</sup> gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhīṅkārena  
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa<sup>9</sup> bhīṅkāragāhakaṭṭhānam<sup>10</sup>  
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimatthake chattaṁ dhāretūti," tassa  
chattagāhakaṭṭhānam<sup>11</sup> adāsi.

"Jutindharo<sup>12</sup> mahābodhimaṅgale rakkham karotūti,"  
tassa ārakkhapāricariya<sup>13</sup>ṭṭhānam adāsi.

Evam atṭhannaṁ bhātukānaṁ ṭhānantaraṁ datvā, sesā-  
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṁ ca ṭhānantaraṁ  
dāpesi.

Tesu setṭhikula<sup>14</sup>jetṭhassa asiggāhakaṭṭhānaṁ, Brāhma-  
ṇakulajetṭhakassa<sup>15</sup> Brāhmaṇarājaṭṭhānaṁ,<sup>16</sup> kuṭumbiya<sup>17</sup>-  
kulajetṭhakassa uttarāpathanāyakaṭṭhānaṁ, vaṇījakulajet-  
ṭhassa mahāvāṇija<sup>18</sup>nāyakaṭṭhānaṁ dhanuggahakulajetṭh-  
assa<sup>19</sup> mahābodhiārakkhitatṭhānaṁ, taraccha<sup>20</sup>kulajetṭhas-  
sa taraccha<sup>21</sup>nāyakaṭṭhānaṁ, kuṇṇakulajetṭhassa kuṇṇa-  
nāyakaṭṭhānaṁ, kappakakula<sup>22</sup>jetṭhakassa<sup>23</sup> kappakanāya-

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B paritto<sup>o</sup> mahā<sup>o</sup>

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits suvaṇṇa<sup>o</sup>

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> tṭhatvā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -ratṭhikāṭhānaṁ

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> katvā

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> caturassa

<sup>7</sup> B dhammabhūti

<sup>8</sup> B sūriya<sup>o</sup>

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> ath' assa

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -gāhatṭhā-

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> chattagāhatṭhānaṁ

<sup>12</sup> B Jutindaro

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> paricariya-

<sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -kule and so throughout

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -jetṭhassa

<sup>16</sup> B Brāhmaṇanāyakaṭṭhānaṁ ; S<sub>1</sub> Brāhmaṇassa rāja<sup>o</sup>

<sup>17</sup> B kuṭumbiya-

<sup>18</sup> S<sub>1</sub> vaṇīkulajetṭhamahāvāṇija-

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> inserts from pesakāranāyakaṭṭhānaṁ to gandhakā-  
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

<sup>20</sup> B tiraccha-

<sup>21</sup> B tiraccha-

<sup>22</sup> B kappakule

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B -jetṭhassa



ka<sup>1</sup>ṭṭhānaṃ, balatthakulajetthassa balattha<sup>2</sup>dvāranāyaka-  
 ṭṭhānaṃ, pesakārakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ,  
 kumbhakārakula<sup>3</sup>jetthassa kumbha<sup>4</sup>kāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ  
 mālākarakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, gandha-  
 kārakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, sibbakula-  
 jetthassa <sup>5</sup> mahāsibbakanāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, <sup>6</sup> sūdakakula-  
 jetthassa mahānasa<sup>7</sup>rakkhitanāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, kammāku-  
 lajetthassa kammāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, lohakarakula-  
 jethassa lohakāranāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, suvaṇṇakarakulajetthassa  
 atthātulanāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, <sup>8</sup> vaḍḍhakikula<sup>9</sup>jetthassa Laṇ-  
 kāmahāācariyaṭṭhānaṃ, citta<sup>10</sup>karakulajetthassa citta<sup>10</sup>kāra-  
 nāyakaṭṭhānaṃ, ātojjavāḍakulajetthassa patahavāda<sup>10</sup>nāya-  
 kaṭṭhānaṃ, chatta<sup>11</sup>karakulajetthassa chatta<sup>11</sup>kāranāyakaṭṭhā-  
 naṃ, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānaṭṭhā-  
 naṃ evamādikānaṃ yathā yuttāni ṭhānantarāṇi datvā,  
 “Tumhe Sumittānumate <sup>11</sup> ṭhatvā, yathā <sup>12</sup> yuttam mahā-  
 bodhiparihāraṃ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāricāriyaṃ karo-  
 thāti,” sabbe te gāma<sup>13</sup>varehi <sup>13</sup> santappesi.

“Catasso khattiyakaññāyo kanakarajatakāse gahetvā,  
 mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni āsiṇcantūti,” tasmaṃ sabbālaṅkā-  
 rabhūsitānaṃ kirīṭālaṅkatamatthakānaṃ parihārābhisekaṃ  
 nāma <sup>14</sup> ṭhānantaraṃ adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-  
 niyo <sup>15</sup> rājakulam pavasiṃsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhiṃ  
 Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva  
 saparivārā arabatte patitṭhāsi.

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B kappanāyaka-

<sup>2</sup> B balatṭhā-

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S<sub>1</sub> kumbha<sup>o</sup> to gandhakāranā<sup>o</sup> in margin

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> kammāra-

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -jetthakassa

<sup>6</sup> B mahāsibbakathānaṃ

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānasanāyakaṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>8</sup> B atthakulanāyakaṭṭhānaṃ ; S<sub>2</sub> adḍhakula-

<sup>9</sup> B vaḍḍhakakule

<sup>10</sup> S<sub>2</sub> patavāda- ; B mura<sup>10</sup>javāḍakathānaṃ

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Sumittānumati ṭhapetvā <sup>12</sup> B inserts 'va

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -vārehi <sup>14</sup> S<sub>1</sub> parihārābhisekanāyakaṭṭhānantaraṃ

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sekāniyo

Aritthakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,<sup>1</sup> pañcahi purisasa-  
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa<sup>2</sup> santike pabbajitvā,  
na cirass' eva so<sup>3</sup> pi saparivāro arahatte patitthāsi.

Rājā tasmiṃ samaye nagarass' ekapasse Hatthālhakam<sup>4</sup>  
nāma ramaṇiyaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-  
theriyā adāsi, sā saparivārā tattha vasanti jinasāsanam  
vaḍḍhesi.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā Laṅkāsa<sup>5</sup> janakumudavanam  
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena<sup>6</sup> bhāsamānam<sup>7</sup>  
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, tam<sup>8</sup> sama-  
nindam vanditvā, sabbesam thānantaragāmaṇadānam<sup>9</sup>  
sannivedetvā,<sup>10</sup> ekamante nisinno : " Patitthitam nu<sup>11</sup>  
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālakanam dvinnam<sup>12</sup> mahāle-  
khakanam kulam<sup>13</sup> asmiṃ dipe ti ? " vatvā, " Patitthitam  
mahārāja kulam mūlāni pan' assa na tāva<sup>14</sup> otarantīti,"  
vutte, " Kadā pana bhante tesam kulānam<sup>15</sup> mūlāni<sup>16</sup>  
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantīti ? " vatvā, " Yadā te mahārāja  
puttanattārehi<sup>17</sup> saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karonti,  
tadā tesam kulānam<sup>18</sup> mūlāni<sup>19</sup> otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-  
tīti," vutte, tussitvā, " Kulitthiyo<sup>20</sup> bhante tesam kuto  
laecchāmiti ? " vatvā<sup>21</sup> " Te<sup>22</sup> eva mahārāja attano samāna-  
kuladhitaro jānantīti,"<sup>23</sup> vutte geham gantvā, mahālekha-  
vayam<sup>24</sup> pakkosāpetvā, " Vamsam vo<sup>25</sup> paripālethāti," vatvā,  
" Deva amhākam theriyā sahāgatā amhākam samānakula-

<sup>1</sup> B anujānāpetvā

<sup>2</sup> B omits mahā-

<sup>3</sup> B omits so pi

<sup>4</sup> B Hatthālhakam

<sup>5</sup> B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākaram

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mahāmahindattheram sobhamānam

<sup>7</sup> B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

<sup>8</sup> B tam mahindam vanditvā

<sup>9</sup> MSS. thānantaram

<sup>10</sup> B sanniveditvā

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nanu

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2</sub> cittam

<sup>13</sup> B kulam Laṅkadīpe ti

<sup>14</sup> B tāva na

<sup>15</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> kulassa

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>1</sub> mūlānīti ot<sup>o</sup> nā<sup>o</sup> bhavissantīti

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>1</sub> puttadārehi

<sup>18</sup> B S<sub>2</sub> kulassa

<sup>19</sup> S<sub>1</sub> mūlānīti

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>1</sub> kulitthiyo

<sup>21</sup> B vutte

<sup>22</sup> S<sub>2</sub> va te va ; S<sub>1</sub> Te evam āha

<sup>23</sup> B jānissantīti

<sup>24</sup> B -lekhaadvayam

<sup>25</sup> B te

kumārikāyo <sup>1</sup> samvijjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesaṃ <sup>2</sup> vatthābharanādini dāpesi.<sup>3</sup> Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittattheriyā santike Hatthāḷhakārāme <sup>4</sup> vasamānam Moriyavamsajam Bodhiguttattheriyā <sup>5</sup> kanitṭhabhaginiṃ Sunandā<sup>6</sup>sāmaṇeriṃ <sup>7</sup> dhavalavāsakam <sup>8</sup> acchādetvā, sabbābharaneṇa alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyaṃ gehaṃ tāva maggaṃ sodhāpetvā, kadalītoranaṃ bandhāpetvā,<sup>9</sup> puṇṇakalasamālāhi <sup>10</sup> samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihārena <sup>11</sup> ānetvā attano gehe patitṭhāpesi.

Sumitto <sup>12</sup> pi attano mātunattāraṃ Vedisa<sup>13</sup>puravāsiniṃ Hatthāḷhakārāme <sup>14</sup> vasamānam apabbajitaṃ Sumanakumārikaṃ tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā <sup>15</sup> Mahābodhiguttam <sup>16</sup> paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṃ Mahindo Vidhurindo <sup>17</sup> ti.

Sumanādeviyā <sup>18</sup> pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṃ Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cāttāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,<sup>19</sup> "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā <sup>20</sup> mahābodhiparihārassa <sup>21</sup> anucchavikā, imesaṃ tṭhānantarāni dassāmīti," amaccehi<sup>22</sup> saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cullajayamahālekathānaṃ,<sup>23</sup> Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā<sup>24</sup>setṭhitṭhānaṃ, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha<sup>25</sup>nāyakathānaṃ, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla<sup>26</sup>setṭhitṭhānaṃ datvā, gāmaṇarehi <sup>27</sup> te santappesi.<sup>28</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> -dārikāyo

<sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omīti tesaṃ

<sup>3</sup> B dāpetvā tato

<sup>4</sup> B Hatthāḷhakārāme

<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Bodhimitta-

<sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B Sunandā-

<sup>7</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -sāmaṇeraṃ

<sup>8</sup> B dhavalavāsanaṃ

<sup>9</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B bandhitvā

<sup>10</sup> B puṇṇaghatasamālādihi

<sup>11</sup> B parivārena

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Sudatto

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Vethisa-

<sup>14</sup> B Hatthāḷha°

<sup>15</sup> B Sunandādeviyā

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> Mahābodhiyāguttam

<sup>17</sup> B Vidhūrindo

<sup>18</sup> B Sumanādeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

<sup>19</sup> B ānāpetvā

<sup>20</sup> S<sub>2</sub> asmiṃnaSakyaputtā

<sup>21</sup> B -parihārānucchavikā

<sup>22</sup> B amacce saha

<sup>23</sup> S<sub>1</sub> Culajaya- ; B cūlajayamahālekhaṅkathānaṃ

<sup>24</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omīti -mahā-

<sup>25</sup> B -parisuddhā-

<sup>26</sup> B cūla-

<sup>27</sup> S<sub>1</sub> -varehi

<sup>28</sup> B tesaṃ santappesi

Tato <sup>1</sup> rājā Mahāmahindattherena saddhiṃ mantetvā, <sup>2</sup> “Evam mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,” cārittaṃ ṭhapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe parihārathāti,” <sup>3</sup> taṃ Bodhigutta-sumitte sampaticchāpetvā, anusaṃvaccharam parihārakajanaṃ <sup>4</sup> sannipādetvā, <sup>5</sup> yathā rajjā mahābodhiyā pūjāṃ kārāpetvā, mahālekhaḥkayugena <sup>6</sup> mahābodhiyā abhiselena dāpesi.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya <sup>7</sup> maṇigaṇajutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya amaramithuna <sup>8</sup> nayanamanoharadharanidharapayodharāya vanavasundharāpulinatalanipatitakusumarajaṅgarāgāya <sup>9</sup> pāṭalapūgaphalataralamanīramanīyasatarāṅgaGaṅgāhārāya <sup>10</sup> sakusumapallavabhārabbharitaMalayavanagahanadhammilakalāpāya sugatadhātupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara <sup>11</sup> vadanarajanikarāya dinakaravarava <sup>12</sup> msasambhūtamahīpālālaṅkārabhūtāya <sup>13</sup> Laṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāratanamakūṭamatthake marakatamaṇibhūtā saggāpavaggaṃaggā janānayanamanorasāyini <sup>14</sup> namitāmaranaramolimālini munindanayanandinīlamanīkalasaviniggataṃsujālasalīlabhisekābhi <sup>15</sup> sekinī Mahābodhiguttādihi <sup>16</sup> paripālita ti.

Ettāvata sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā, kenānitā, kena patitṭhāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālita ti? ete pañca abbhantarapañhā vissajjitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiḥe patitṭhitā.

Ettāvata ca

- 
- <sup>1</sup> B tattha      <sup>2</sup> S<sub>1</sub> nimantetvā      <sup>3</sup> B omits ti taṃ  
<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> pāṭihārikajanaṃ ; B parihārikajanaṃ  
<sup>5</sup> S<sub>2</sub> sannipādetvā      <sup>6</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mahālekhaḥkayugena  
<sup>7</sup> B -jalanidhiyaghanavasanaṇya      <sup>8</sup> B bhamaramituna-  
<sup>9</sup> B vanavasundharapulinanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅga-  
rāgāya  
<sup>10</sup> B pāṭalapugaphalapavāḷamanīramanīyatarāṅgamālā-  
Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava-      <sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit -vara-  
<sup>12</sup> B omits -vara-      <sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit -bhūtāya  
<sup>14</sup> B -manorasāyani aparimitā-      <sup>15</sup> S<sub>2</sub> omits -sekābhi-  
<sup>16</sup> B mahābodhibodhirattādihi



Ken' atthēna mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā?  
 Kiṃ sādhinī abhiṭṭhuta kena kattha ppatitṭhita ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā<sup>1</sup> vissajjētena<sup>2</sup> mayā<sup>3</sup> Mahā-  
 bodhivaṃso dassito.

Evam Laṅkālokaḥitaṃ sāsanaṇvuddhiṃ  
 Saṃsādhēto<sup>4</sup> esa<sup>5</sup> mahābodhidumindo  
 Laṅkādiṇe ramme<sup>6</sup> Mahāmeghavanasmīṇ<sup>7</sup>  
 Atṭhā<sup>8</sup> dīghaṃ kālam<sup>9</sup> anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Ganthehi<sup>10</sup> tisahasseehi upetaṃ hadayaṅgamaṃ  
 Sundaram madhuraṃ suddhaṃ subhaṃ sotarasāyanam  
 Citaṃ yaṃ kusalaṃ tena duminde<sup>11</sup> Sugatodaye  
 Pasādena Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ racayatā<sup>12</sup> mayā  
 Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,  
 Lokaṃ rakkhantu rājāno,<sup>13</sup> pajā pappontu nibbutiṃ.<sup>14</sup>  
 Ahaṃ tu paramaṃ<sup>15</sup> bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṃ  
 Deṣetvā paṇino<sup>16</sup> sabbe moceyyaṃ<sup>17</sup> bhavabandhanā<sup>18</sup>  
 Tamaṃ viddhaṃsitum<sup>19</sup> kātum ālokaṃ aṃsumālino  
 Loke asmiṃ yathā hoti ekakālaṃ<sup>20</sup> samatthata,  
 Dukkhaṃ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṃ kātum tathā mama

<sup>1</sup> S<sub>2</sub> mahāpañhe

<sup>2</sup> B vissajjantena

<sup>3</sup> S<sub>2</sub> B omit mayā

<sup>4</sup> S<sub>2</sub> saṃsāvento ; S<sub>3</sub> saṃsādentō

<sup>5</sup> S B omit esa

<sup>6</sup> B ramma-

<sup>7</sup> B -vanamhi

<sup>8</sup> B omits atṭhā ; S<sub>1,2</sub> atṭhāsi

<sup>9</sup> B kālāṃ hobbhutayutto 'va atṭhāsi <sup>10</sup> B gandhehi

<sup>11</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dumindena

<sup>12</sup> S<sub>2,3</sub> racāna ; B racayitaṃ

<sup>13</sup> S<sub>2</sub> dhammikā hontu rājāno <sup>14</sup> S<sub>2</sub> nibbutin ti

<sup>15</sup> S<sub>1</sub> varasambodhiṃ ; S<sub>3</sub> paramasambodhiṃ

<sup>16</sup> S<sub>2</sub> jantuno

<sup>17</sup> S<sub>3</sub> moceyya

<sup>18</sup> Here S<sub>1</sub> ends with the words Bodhivaṃso niṭṭhito

<sup>19</sup> B vimaṃsitum ; S<sub>2</sub> viddhaṃsitam

<sup>20</sup> B ekaṃ kālāṃ

Samatthatā sadā hotu saṃsāre sarato sato.<sup>1</sup>  
 Kapparuḅbhasamānassa sattānaṃ vasato<sup>2</sup> bhavē  
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṃ vuddhiṃ gacchatu<sup>3</sup> sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṃso nīṭṭhito.

---

<sup>1</sup> B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi*    <sup>2</sup> S<sub>2</sub> vasatā    <sup>3</sup> S<sub>3</sub> gacchantu

## INDEX OF WORDS.

- |                              |                                |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Akaniṭṭha, 150, 151          | Amarāvikkhepikā, 110           |
| Aggibrahma, 102              | Ambalaṭṭhikā, 93               |
| Anguttaranikāya, 94, 95      | Aritṭha, 145, 154, 155, 163,   |
| Angulimāla, 83               | 168                            |
| Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96   | Arindama, 11, 72               |
| Atidevā, 10                  | Alakadeva, 115                 |
| Atula, 10, 11                | Avantiraṭṭha, 98               |
| Atthadassi, 11               | Avīci, 57                      |
| Aḍḍinandana, 123             | Asaññivādā, 110                |
| Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110     | Asandhimittā, 152              |
| Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60    | Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106, |
| Anupiya, 26                  | 107, 109, 110, 113, 116,       |
| Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170 | 119, 130, 141                  |
| Anuruddha, 94, 96            | Assamaṇḍala, 136               |
| Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145,   | Ahogaṅga, 106                  |
| 146, 167                     |                                |
| Anotatta, 36, 100, 101, 152, | Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, |
| 155                          | 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89,    |
| Anoma, 26                    | 90, 91, 93, 94, 96             |
| Antakaketu, 32               | Āravāla, 113                   |
| Antānantikā, 100             | Ālavaka, 83                    |
| Apadāna, 94                  | Ālāra, 28                      |
| Aparagoyāna, 74              | Āsālhi, 88                     |
| Aparaseliya, 97              |                                |
| Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133,  | Itṭhiya, 116                   |
| 135, 136, 143                | Itivuttaka, 94                 |
| Abhidhammapiṭaka, 94, 95     | Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81,  |
| Amarapura, 45                | 90, 118                        |
| Amaravati, 2                 | Issara, 162                    |

- Uggasenanda, 98  
 Ucchedavādā, 110  
 Ujjeni, 99  
 Uttara, 10, 115  
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77  
 Uttiyo, 116  
 Udayabhaddha, 96  
 Udāna, 94  
 Uddaka, 28  
 Upaka, 38  
 Upacara, 13  
 Upatissa, 7  
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93  
 Uposatha, 106  
 Uppalavaṇṇā, 7  
 Ubhaka, 98  
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38  
 Usabha, 4  
 Usiraddhaja, 12  
  
 Ekabyohārika, 96  
 Ekarājajātaka, 11  
 Eḷāra, 133  
  
 Okkāka, 13  
 Ojadipa, 126  
  
 Kakudha, 126, 135, 136  
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127, 159  
 Kajaṅgala, 12  
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25  
 Kaṇḍula, 133  
 Kathāvatthu, 94  
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135  
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129  
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40, 43  
 Kapilavatthu, 13, 98  
 Kamalāsanasūnu, 2  
 Kammāra, 135, 136  
 Kalandaka, 92  
 Kalyāṇa, 13  
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132  
 Kasmīra, 113, 114  
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129, 160, 169  
 Kassapagotta, 115  
 Kassapiya, 97  
 Kākāṇḍaka, 96  
 Kākavaṇṇatissa, 132  
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162  
 Kāḷa, 31  
 Kāḷadevala, 18  
 Kālakārāmasuttanta, 114  
 Kālāsoka, 96, 98  
 Kālapāsāda, 138  
 Kālīṅga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79  
 Kālīṅgabodhijātaka, 62  
 Kālīṅgabhāradvāja, 80, 82  
 Kālīṅgaratṭha, 66  
 Kāludāyi, 39  
 Kāsika, 14, 17  
 Kisāgotamī, 24  
 Kuṇjara, 134  
 Kuḍḍavātaka-pāsāna, 135, 136  
 Kuntamālaka, 134  
 Kumbalavātā, 136  
 Kumbhakaraāvātā, 135  
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135  
 Kulācala, 83  
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112  
 Kuvera, 58  
 Kusarāja, 50  
 Kusinārā, 84, 87



Kusumapura, 153  
 Kusumasara, 42  
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121  
 Kevattananda, 98  
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128,  
 129, 159  
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51  
 Korandavaṇṇa, 98  
 Korabya, 98  
 Kolita, 7  
 Kosala, 59, 61  
 Khantivādajātaka, 11  
 Khandha, 4  
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136  
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95  
 Khema, 7, 11, 127  
 Khemavati, 127  
  
 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96,  
 97, 108, 154, 170  
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136  
 Gaṇatissa, 112  
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121  
 Gandhāra, 113  
 Giri, 135  
 Giridīpa, 131  
 Girimekhala, 31  
 Gokulika, 96  
 Goṭṭhābhaya, 132  
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166  
 Gotamī, 41  
 Godāvarī, 50  
 Govisāṇakananda, 98  
  
 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78  
 Caṇḍavajji, 105  
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135  
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162  
 Cara, 13  
 Cariyāpiṭaka, 94  
 Cānakka, 98  
 Ciṇṇavasi, 10  
 Cittakūṭa, 62  
 Cittayamakapañña, 105  
 Citrakūṭahansa, 55  
 Cullakālinga, 66  
 Cullajaya, 169  
 Cūlodara, 83, 131  
 Cūlasutasomajātaka, 11  
 Cetiyagiri, 138, 139, 141  
 Cetiyapabbata, 162  
 Cetiyavāda, 97  
 Coraga, 114  
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100,  
 156  
 Channa, 25, 26  
 Channagārika, 97  
  
 Jātika, 10  
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162  
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74,  
 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106,  
 109, 117, 118, 127, 129,  
 130, 131, 132, 140, 141,  
 148, 149, 152, 153, 155,  
 163  
 Jambusāṇḍa, 81  
 Jayanta, 129, 130  
 Jayamahālekha, 165  
 Jātaka, 94  
 Jālika, 98  
 Jutindhara, 166  
 Jetarājakumāra, 44  
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82,  
 88

Jotipāla, 11  
Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasāṅgīti, 111  
Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,  
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,  
132  
Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,  
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146  
Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112  
Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111  
Tavakka, 159, 161, 162  
Tāmalitta, 154, 155  
Tālacatukka, 135, 136  
Tittirajāṭaka, 109  
Tipitaka, 113  
Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158  
Tissakumāra, 102, 106  
Tissatthera, 105, 111  
Tissabrahma, 104  
Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14  
Tusitabhavana, 12  
Telumapāli, 135, 136  
Thūnu, 12  
Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66  
Dāmīla, 133  
Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,  
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,  
132, 133, 143, 158, 159  
Dasaratha, 13  
Dasasatanayana, 31  
Dasasiddhakananda, 98  
Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,  
110  
Dīghagāmaṇi, 112  
Dīghanikāya, 94, 95

Dīghapāsāṇaka, 136  
Dīpaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,  
51  
Diyavāsa, 135, 136  
Duṭṭhagāmini, 132  
Dutīyasāṅgīti, 98  
Dundubhissara, 115  
Devakūta, 126  
Devagutta, 166  
Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,  
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,  
157, 162, 163  
Devānampiyavacana, 138  
Devinda, 40, 116  
Dhataratṭha, 58, 64  
Dhananaṇḍa, 98  
Dhaniya, 83  
Dhammaguttika, 97  
Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89  
Dhammadassi, 11  
Dhammapada, 94  
Dhammaruciya, 97  
Dhammādevī, 98  
Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,  
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,  
162, 163  
Dhammuttariya, 97  
Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhāna, 94  
Nandakumāra, 43  
Nandana, 123  
Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,  
134, 137  
Nandanasarasa, 22, 106  
Nandā, 5  
Nandivaddhana, 98  
Nandopananda, 157  
Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98  
 Nāgaḍīpa, 131  
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11  
 Nārada, 10  
 Nālanda, 93  
 Nigaṇṭha, 135  
 Nigrodha, 136  
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102  
 Niddesa, 94  
 Nimi, 13  
 Nerañjarā, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157  
 Nevasaññīnāsaññivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57  
 Paṭisambhidā, 94  
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95  
 Paṇḍavācala, 27  
 Paṇḍukananda, 98  
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112  
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98  
 Paṇḍurāja, 112  
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112  
 Paṇṇattivāda, 97  
 Paduma, 10  
 Padumā, 4  
 Pabbata, 11  
 Parinibbāna, 144  
 Paribbājaka, 135  
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96  
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153  
 Pāsāṇatittha, 134, 135  
 Piṇḍagavesaka, 9  
 Piyadassi, 11  
 Pilayakūṭa, 126, 129  
 Pukkusa, 83  
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73  
 Pubbaseliya, 97  
 Purindada, 39  
 Petavattthu, 94, 122  
 Phussa, 11

Bakabrahma, 83  
 Balākapāsāṇa, 135  
 Bārāṇasī, 130  
 Bāhulika, 97  
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42  
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38  
 Bindusāra, 98  
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163  
 Buddharasmi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147  
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94  
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170  
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169  
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127  
 Bodhiphala, 60  
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151  
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115  
 Brahmadatta, 93, 130  
 Brahmadeyya, 123  
 Brahmaloaka, 35, 54, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,  
     39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,  
     64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,  
     89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,  
     126, 144, 147, 162, 170  
 Bhagiratha, 13  
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119  
 Bhattagga, 138  
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112  
 Bhaddayānika, 97  
 Bhaddasāla, 116  
 Bhaddasena, 98  
 Bharatha, 13  
 Bhavagga, 57  
 Bhārati, 114  
 Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, 92  
 Bhūtapālananda, 98  
  
 Makara, 24, 25  
 Makha, 13  
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96  
 Maṅgala, 10  
 Maṅgura, 98  
 Majjhadesa, 12  
 Majjhantika, 113  
 Majjhima, 115  
 Majjhimānikāya, 94, 95, 113  
 Maṇiakkhika, 132  
 Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130  
 Mattābhaya, 144  
 Madanasara, 24  
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112  
 Manu, 13  
 Mandākinī, 3  
 Mandāra, 81  
 Mandhātu, 13, 50  
 Marutta, 135, 136  
 Marumba, 135, 136  
  
 Malaya, 20, 165, 170  
 Malla, 84  
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136  
 Mahāuposatha, 13  
 Mahākappina, 83  
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,  
     93, 94, 95, 110  
 Mahākāla, 157  
 Mahākālinga, 66  
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11  
 Mahātittavāna, 126, 127  
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,  
     146  
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,  
     113, 114  
 Mahānāga, 121, 132  
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,  
     142  
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,  
     114  
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136  
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128  
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41  
 Mahāpaduma, 134  
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,  
     156, 160, 161  
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170  
 Mahābodhivaṃsa, 1, 171,  
     172  
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,  
     64, 103  
 Mahābhoga, 78  
 Mahābhogakula, 78  
 Mahāmandhātu, 13  
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138  
     144, 164, 168, 170  
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14  
 Mahāmegha, 161



- Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,  
     124, 126, 127, 129, 133,  
     134, 137, 138, 144, 159,  
     160, 163, 168, 171  
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157  
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114  
 Mahāratt̥ha, 113, 114  
 Mahāratt̥haka, 114  
 Mahārit̥tho, 139  
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100  
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92  
 Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍapārajātaka,  
 Mahāsaṅghika, 96  
 Mahāsammata, 13  
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129  
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11  
 Mahāsudassana, 13  
 Mahāsudhamma, 129  
 Mahāsumana, 131  
 Mahinda, 99, 141  
 Mahindakumāra, 169  
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,  
     137, 140, 146, 158, 161,  
     163, 165  
 Mahindarāja, 102  
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114  
 Mahimsāsaka, 97  
 Mahesakkha, 10  
 Mahodara, 131, 132  
 Mahosadha, 50  
 Māgadāyaka, 96  
 Māgadha, 1, 28  
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83  
 Māyā, 14, 17  
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,  
     37  
 Mithilā, 50  
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138  
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11  
 Muṭasiva, 112  
 Muṇḍa, 96  
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,  
     122  
 Moggallāna, 83  
 Moggali, 104  
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,  
     110, 113, 147  
 Moriyajanapada, 166  
 Moriyānagara, 98  
 Moriyavamsa, 169  
 Moriyaset̥thit̥hāna, 166  
 Yakkha, 109  
 Yat̥thālatissa, 132  
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110  
 Yasodharā, 42  
 Yugandhara, 63, 139  
 Yonakaratt̥ha, 114  
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115  
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114  
 Raghu, 13  
 Rat̥thapālananda, 98  
 Ratanavālukacetiya, 132  
 Ramma, 5, 8  
 Rammavati, 4, 5  
 Ravipatha, 130  
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,  
     93, 116  
 Rājagahika, 44  
 Rājagiriya, 97  
 Rāma, 13  
 Rāhu, 140  
 Rāhula, 40, 43  
 Revata, 10, 96  
 Roja, 13

Rohaṇa, 162

Rohiṇī, 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,  
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,  
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,  
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,  
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,  
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,  
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Latthivana, 38

Lālarattha, 111

Lumbinivana, 14

Loṃāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaddhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vanavāsika, 83, 114

Vararājagaha, 27

Vararoja, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varaḍīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājiriya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Viḍḍabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,  
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,  
105, 110

Vipassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakka, 58

Visākha, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veḷuvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālīka, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,  
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,  
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhaḍḍajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,  
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,  
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasaṃyutta, 122

- Sañjaya, 98  
 Saññivādā, 110  
 Sattapaṇṇi, 89  
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11  
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122, 171  
 Santussita, 31  
 Sabbakāmi, 96  
 Sabbañjaha, 98  
 Sabbananda, 130  
 Samiddha, 128, 131  
 Samiddhi, 128  
 Sambala, 116  
 Salūkagga, 138  
 Sarabhaṇḍa, 50  
 Salilavatī, 12  
 Sasakapasāṇa, 135  
 Sasajātaka, 11  
 Sasapāna, 136  
 Sassatavādi, 110  
 Sassatikā, 110  
 Sahampati, 31  
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95  
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41, 44, 98, 112  
 Sākiyani, 116  
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43  
 Sāgata, 5  
 Sāgala, 50  
 Sāgaliya, 97  
 Sārameyavesi, 111  
 Sāriputta, 83, 94  
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59, 87  
 Sikhi, 11  
 Siggava, 104  
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32, 33  
 Siddhatthika, 97  
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71, 84  
 Sindhana, 76  
 Siridevatā, 122  
 Sirisavatthu, 112  
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132  
 Sitavana, 44  
 Siha, 10  
 Sihapura, 111, 112  
 Sihabāhu, 111  
 Sihala, 111, 112  
 Sihalabhāsā, 1  
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136  
 Setakannika, 12  
 Senānikutimbika, 28  
 Senāninigama, 28  
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171  
 Sujāta, 10, 11  
 Sujātā, 28  
 Suññāgāra, 44  
 Sutasoma, 50  
 Sutta, 95  
 Suttanipāta, 94  
 Suttapitaka, 95  
 Suttavāda, 97  
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129  
 Sudinna, 93  
 Sudeva, 4  
 Suddhodana, 7, 14  
 Sudhammatthērī, 130  
 Sudhammā, 129  
 Sunandā, 5, 169  
 Suppiya, 93  
 Suppāraka, 49  
 Subhakūṭa, 129  
 Subhadda, 85, 86  
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| Sumana, 10, 99, 116, 119,<br>140, 141, 146, 157, 160,<br>169 | Suvaṇṇabhūmi, 113, 115  |
| Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132                                    | Susīma, 11              |
| Sumanā, 169  | Susunāga, 96            |
| Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164,<br>165, 167, 169                | Soṇatthera, 113, 115    |
| Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10   | Soṭṭhiya, 30            |
| Sumedhā, 4   | Sobharāja, 128          |
| Suyāmadevarāja, 31   | Sobhita, 10             |
| Suyāmavibuddhādhipa, 16                                      | Somanassa, 130          |
| Suragaja, 41   |                         |
| Surinda, 28  | Hatthāḷhaka, 168, 169   |
| Suriyagutta, 166   | Hāritamahābrahma, 64    |
| Suruci, 10   | Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114 |
| Suvaṇṇapāli, 112   | Himavantadesa, 115      |
|  | Hiyagalla, 136          |
|  | Hemavata, 97            |





The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.